

The Sermons of the Psalms



Dr. Yune Sun Park

Translator, White Young Jeon

Cambodia Reformed Faith Institute

Preface

My spiritual teacher, Dr. Yune Sun Park (1905 -1988) was my example of reformed theology and puritan devotional life in my ministry, because God led me to Him in my seminary time at South Korea, Chong Shin Bible College (BA) and Hapdong Theological Seminary in South Korea (M.Div.) and Westminster California Seminary (D. Min 1906), After that my heart longs to imitate him to serve God's mission. Now also in Cambodia missionary time I want to resemble him in my ministry, because I love his faithful heart to the Scripture. But I think that I cannot be compared with him actually.

So, according to the stream of my heart, first, I translated Biblical Theology into English and also I translated 68 sermons in his Revelation Commentary into English to prepare to translate into Khmer version for Cambodia church by my translation team.

During I translated his sermons; I saw the passion that my teacher loved the Word of God, the Scripture wholeheartedly. For my major subject is Expository Preaching I could make sure his spiritual dimension to treat the truth. And I felt that his sermons are like the treasure of the truth.

I have a project to share his teaching in Cambodia church. So I have some plan to Jung Am Seminar, Calvin's Institute Seminar, and Pilgrim's Progress Seminar etc. in Cambodia Church.

May the grace of God be with the readers to enter into the Jung Am's
godliness world through his sermons.

In Christ

Dr. White Young Jeon, president of CRFI

Contents of Psalms

Sermon 1 The Blessed man [1] (Ps 1:1-2)

Sermon 2 The Blessed man [1] (Ps 1:1-6)

Sermon 3 The Vanity Against Christ (Ps 2:1-2)

Sermon 4 The Faith Walk through the adversity (Ps 3:1-8)

Sermon 5 The Relationship between the prayer and the righteous life
(Ps 4:1)

Sermon 6 The Attitude of the saints that meet the unfair thing (Ps 4:1-3)

Sermon 7 Believe in Jehovah and Keep on safety.(Ps 4:8)

Sermon 8 The extreme wicked man is slipped down by his craft (Ps
5:10)

Sermon 9 The one to commit the extreme sin receives the heavenly
punishment. (Ps 7:15-16)

Sermon 10 Establishing up the power by the mouth of children and
infant baby (Ps 8:1-2)

Sermon 11 Of the majestic work of God (Ps 8:1-4)

Sermon 12 Thanksgiving of David and his delight (Ps 9:1-9)

Sermon 13 The Work of the saints to God (Ps 9:10-12)

Sermon 14 God to help to the persecuted (Ps 10:12-18)

Sermon 15 The prayer of persecuted saints (Ps 10:12-18)

Sermon 16 The Faith that we should have in the tribulation (Ps 11:1-7)

Sermon 17 What shall we believe at the corrupted say we cannot
believe in. (Ps 12:1-8)

Sermon 18 Of the foolishness of the atheist (Ps 14:1)

Sermon 19 The foolish man (1) (Ps 14:1-7)

Sermon 20 The delight on the right side of the Lord (Ps 16:11)

Sermon 21 Let's take contents for receiving the portion in the world
(Ps 17:14-15)

Sermon 22 The secret to overcome the strong enemy (Ps 18:17-27)

Sermon 23 The double revelation as the criteria of faith (Ps 19:1-9)

Sermon 24 Depend on only God (Ps 20:7)

Sermon 25 Of overcoming the enemy (Ps 21:8-13)

Sermon 26 Jehovah is my shepherd (Ps 23:1-6)

Sermon 27 The faith of David (Ps 23:1-6)

Sermon 28 The blessing the Saints shall receive in the future (Ps 23:6)

Sermon 29 The one to be able to serve Jehovah (Ps 24:1-10)

Sermon 30 Two elements of faith (Ps 25:1-2)

Sermon 31 The view of God that David had [1] (Ps 25:1-21)

Sermon 33 The prayer of the saints that meets the unfair thing (Ps 26:1-4)

Sermon 34 The passionate prayer (Ps 26:1-4)

Sermon 35 Offer the glory and the power to the Lord (Ps 29:1-11)

Sermon 36 Of the abundance of God's grace (Ps 30:4-5)

Sermon 37 The Faith of David (Ps 31:1-24)

Sermon 38 Pray to the Lord at the chance to meet the Lord (Ps 32:6)

Sermon 39 The saints should praise the Lord surely (Ps 33:1-3)

Sermon 40 God provides all things in the human world (Ps 33:10-22)

Sermon 41 The exhortation that the one to be fear of Jehovah should receive and it's hope (Ps 34:8-17)

Sermon 42 Four virtues of God (Ps 36:5-6)

Sermon 43 The River Water of Blessed Delight (Ps 36:5-6)

Sermon 44 Three virtues that the believer should take in the wicked world. (Ps 37:7)

Sermon 45 The suffering and the saints (Ps 38:1-22)

Sermon 46 The weakness of the man (Ps 39:1-13)

Sermon 47 Enjoy to execute the will of the Lord (Ps 40:6-8)

Sermon 48 The confidence of David to the ultimate salvation (Ps 41:1-5)

Sermon 49 Long for the Lord but do not frustrate (Ps 42:1-5)

Sermon 50 Do not disappoint (Ps 43:5)
Sermon 51 The Kingship of Christ (Ps 45:1-5)
Sermon 52 The Saints should not be afraid of (Ps 46:1-3)
Sermon 53 Praise the Lord (Ps 47:1-9)
Sermon 54 God is our God Eternally (Ps 48:1-14)
Sermon 55 The unhappiness of the one to depend on the material but not God (Ps 49:6-20)
Sermon 56 Search for Jehovah at the tribulation day (Ps 50:15)
Sermon 57 The importance of the man (Ps 51:10-12)
Sermon 58 Do not remove the Holy Spirit from me. (Ps 50:10-12)
Sermon 59 The one who does not possess the wicked tongue (Ps 52:1-9)
Sermon 60 The foolish man [2] (Ps 53:1-2)
Sermon 61 The Ignorance of the man to God (Ps 53:1-2)
Sermon 62 The reason to request the salvation (Ps 54:1-7)
Sermon 63 The painful persecution (Ps 55:4-17)
Sermon 64 The victorious plan that David was persecuted (Ps 56:1-9)
Sermon 65 Let's affirm the heart. (Ps 57:7)
Sermon 66 Four titles that David cursed (Ps 58:1-11)
Sermon 67 The supplication that the innocent man demands the salvation (Ps 59:1-7)
Sermon 68 Of having the hope in the failure (Ps 60:1-12)
Sermon 69 Shouting of the misery man (Ps 61:1-8)
Sermon 70 Only God is My Rock (Ps 62:1-12)
Sermon 71 The Devotion of David (Ps 63:1-6)
Sermon 72 The Enemy of the Saints (Ps 64:1-10)
Sermon 73 The view of God that David had [2] (Ps 65:1-3)
Sermon 74 His method to lead the people of the Lord (Ps 66:1-20)
Sermon 75 The Wish of the missiology (Ps 67:1-7)
Sermon 76 The Lord to bear our burden at the daily life (Ps 68:19-21)
Sermon 77 Of discern the enemy (Ps 69:1-35)

Sermon 78 The attitude of the faith that the saints should take before his enemy (Ps 70:1-5)

Sermon 79 Of the evangelistic desire that the old saints should take (Ps 71:1-24)

Sermon 80 The Ideal politic (Ps 72:1-16)

Sermon 81 Of the solution of hard issue of the providence of God (Ps 73:1-28)

Sermon 82 The situation of the saints in the dark day (Ps 74:9-23)

Sermon 83 Do not take the Arrogance (Ps 75:4-7)

Sermon 84 The Man should reflect his weakness. (Ps 79:8-10)

Sermon 85 Let's watch out the sin by viewing the history of Israel's sin. (Ps 78:1-72)

Sermon 86 Two criteria of the effective prayer (Ps 14:1)

Sermon 87 The Sheep Flock of God (Ps 80:1-7)

Sermon 88 Let's obey (Ps 81:8-16)

Sermon 89 The Righteous politic (Ps 82:1-8)

Sermon 90 The Politic of Theism (Ps 82:1-9)

Sermon 91 The prayer to want not to keep silence (Ps 83:1-3)

Sermon 92 Let's devote ourselves to come into the sanctuary of God (Ps 84:1-7)

Sermon 93 Longing for the sanctuary of the Lord (Ps 84:1-12)

Sermon 94 The Affection of the believer to the seat to warship God (Ps 84:10-12)

Sermon 95 Longing for coming of the peaceful day again. (Ps 85:1-13)

Sermon 96 Shout out to the Lord in the tribulation (Ps 86:7)

Sermon 97 Of the thing that the gentiles are participated into the heaven. (Ps 87:1-7)

Sermon 98 Continue to pray passionately in the tribulation (Ps 87:1-7)

Sermon 99 The faith to praise Jehovah eternally (Ps 89:1-52)

Sermon 100 Teach us how to count our days. (Ps 90:1-7)

- Sermon 101 Of having Long life (Ps 91:16)
- Sermon 102 The Three Feature of the saints that protected by God (Ps 91:14-16)
- Sermon 103 The portion of the righteous and the one of the wicked (Ps 92:1-5)
- Sermon 104 The ignorance of the wicked one and the hope of the righteous (Ps 94:1-23)
- Sermon 105 Three affairs that the believer should take. (Ps 95:1-11)
- Sermon 106 Let's kneel down before Jehovah (Ps 95:1- 11)
- Sermon 107 Praise the Lord (Ps 96:1-3)
- Sermon 108 God who scatters the light out (Ps 97:11-12)
- Sermon 109 Praise Jehovah (Ps 98:1-9)
- Sermon 110 Three men of prayer (Ps 199:6-9)
- Sermon 111 Jehovah is our God (Ps 100:1-5)
- Sermon 112 The thing that the ruler should keep in his mind. (Ps 101:1-8)
- Sermon 113 The Hope of the Isolated Man (Ps 102:1-22)
- Sermon 114 Let's renewal (Ps 103:1-5)
- Sermon 115 Of praising God (Ps 103:1-22)
- Sermon 116 believe the power of God that moves in the world (Ps 104:1-35)
- Sermon 117 The chosen people of God (Ps 105:1-45)
- Sermon 118 Let's watch out ourselves by viewing the sin of Israel (Ps 106::1-48)
- Sermon 119 Of Repentance (Ps 107:6, 19, 28)
- Sermon 120 The attitude of the saints to the enemy (Ps 109:1-4)
- Sermon 121 The Young man like the morning dew (Ps 110:1-3)
- Sermon 122 The people of the Lord (Ps 110:3)
- Sermon 123 True Wisdom (Ps 111:10)

Sermon 124 True blessing that the devotional man shall receive (Ps 112:1- 10)

Sermon 125 Praise Jehovah (Ps 113:1-9)

Sermon 126 The movement of salvation and the change of the natural world (Ps 114:1-8)

Sermon 127 Offer the glory to the Lord (Ps 115:1-18)

Sermon 128 My heart at the time that God listens to my prayer (Ps 116:1-2)

Sermon 129 Make Jehovah as my side (Ps 118:6-9)

Sermon 130 The Word of Jehovah (Ps 119:)

Sermon 131 The False Lip and the Dissension (Ps 120:1-7)

Sermon 132 My help comes out of Jehovah who created the heaven and the earth (Ps 121:1-8)

Sermon 133 Seek for Jerusalem (Ps 122:6-9)

Sermon 134 Of waiting for the Lord (Ps 123:1-4)

Sermon 135 The one who stand up in the side of God (Ps 124:1-8)

Sermon 136 The one who depends on Jehovah (Ps 125:1-5)

Sermon 137 Reap as you sow (Ps 126:1-5)

Sermon 138 Look up only Jehovah (Ps 127:1-6)

Sermon 139 The blessing of family (Ps 121:1-6)

Sermon 140 The one who persecutes the Saints (Ps 129:1-8)

Sermon 141 The Hope of the sinner belongs to only God. (Ps 130:1-8)

Sermon 142 Two criteria of the prayer that God can answer (Ps 132:1-18)

Sermon 143 Praise God (Ps 135:1-3)

Sermon 144 Of thanksgiving (Ps 136:1-20)

Sermon 145 Give thanksgiving to Jehovah (Ps 136:1-26)

Sermon 146 Weeping to remember Zion (Ps 137:1-9)

Sermon 147 Of the reason that the saints should give thanksgiving (Ps 138:1-8)

Sermon 148 God who cannot be avoided and the destruction of the wicked man (Ps 139:1-24)

Sermon 149 The Prayer that wants to be saved out of the hand of the wicked (Ps 140:1-13)

Sermon 150 The Treatment of David in the tribulation (Ps 141:1-10)

Sermon 151 Of stating his situation before God. (Ps 143:1-12)

Sermon 152 The Complain to long for the answer of prayer (Ps 143:1-12)

Sermon 153 The life to know what the man is (Ps 144:1-11)

Sermon 154 The faithful prayer (Ps 145:18-21)

Sermon 155 Let's praise Jehovah with thanksgiving (Ps 147:7-20)

Sermon 156 The meaning that commits the praise to all creatures (Ps 148:1-14)

Sermon 157 The praise of the chosen people (Ps 149:1-9)

Sermon 158 Praise the Lord, everyone who breathes (Ps 150:1-6)

Sermon 1 The Blessed man [1] (Ps 1:1-2)

1. In evaluating the fact of blessing the people in the world and the believers are different essentially.

The people of this world say that the man to have much money is blessed or, the one to have long life, or, the man of knowledge or, the man of power are blessed. In summary, the people in this world think that the blessing of this world is the most one, and then the fact to possess this one is called for blessing. But is it worthy that we see the above things as the blessing? There are some critics in it.

1) The view of the life to have them as good thing is the essential non-truth and misery. In other word, such hedonism is not to serve the creator God but to serve this world, the creature, such life is misery in the principle.

They that these worlds' men look at are disappeared. The life to depend on them is stupid like that the man build up a house on the sand. The man to build up it so should be failed absolutely finally. And also it is like the fact that the man is lied down on the wrecked ship peacefully. We do not need affection as to live in the world for tens of thousands of years. Let's remember following Scriptural verses. Ps 39:5, 6 said, "Behold thou hast made my days measurable: and my substance is as nothing before thee. And indeed all things are vanity: every man living. Surely man passed as an image: yea and he is

disquieted in vain. He stored up: and he knoweth not for whom he shall gather these things.” Jm 4:13-14 said, “But who art thou that judges thy neighbor? Behold, now you that say: Today or tomorrow we will go into such a city, and there we will spend a year, and will traffic, and make our gain. Whereas you know not what shall be on the morrow. “, Prov 27:1 “Boast not for tomorrow, for thou knows not what the day to come may bring forth.”

2. The blessing that true believer saw in the text is the life to leave the evil and to live in the goodness.

1) Leaving the evil (verse 1) we can find out the most actual truth in this pome. That is, it is the stage lesson to escape the sin. We cannot despise the progressive character from little thing to great thing. We should escape the sin absolutely. But there are some methods. The method is not to devote ourselves to commit little sin in order to overcome the great sin. It is as followings, firstly leaving the craft of the wicked, secondly by not standing up on the way of sinner, according to it thirdly, by not sitting down on the seat of the arrogant. The first one is greater than the second; the third one is greater than the second one. The third one really is the thing to escape the real great sin. (the arrogance before God) Not to arrive at the sin as the criminal firstly he should overcome hatred and greed well. Not to commit the great sin as the adultery firstly he should overcome the lustful nature with kindness.

As he ignores the little sin it becomes the fuse of great sin. Really, the one to leave the little sin by doing wisely is the blessed man.

(2) Enjoying the laws of Jehovah (verse 2) Ps 19:7-10 said, “The law of the Lord...gold and many precious stones: and sweeter than honey and the honeycomb.” The word of God is so sweet to some and so present to him, why is not it doing to the other? There is not the reason in the other. We can say the general examples as followings. (1) Because of some diseases. I had taken a fever disease in my childhood the disease was a wicked one. Then the mother gave the good tastes food to me, and then such foods gave me only the bitter taste. Really the food itself was sweet but the reason to be bitter to me was for that my body was not out of order for the poison of the disease virus, accordingly my taste sense was not normal. Just like that in the life of our faith life a certain spiritual disease, or, the poison of sin makes our sweet taste of the Scripture become bitter one. Although the Scripture itself always is sweeter than the honey, the one to read it should leave his spiritual disease to taste the sweetness. (2) Because he does not long for the word of God. The word of God is not the literary letter without having the life. At the background of God’s word, the living God controls on it personally. If the word of God has no the life it shall give the same taste to some But because the living God in the background of God’s word only the one to obey the word can take the identity of the word

and can taste it. Without longing for the word of God, no man can taste the word of God.

Sermon 2 the Blessed man [II] (Ps 1:1-6)

Here, let's remember that "the blessed one" is the man (בִּרְשָׁתוֹ). "The man" is weak and has the sin. He is taken the disease. But the Psalms said that the man is able to have the blessing. Our text does not say that the one to possess the great authority and the great scholar is blessed but simply "the man" is blessed. What is the man?

1. The man leaves the sin. (verse 1)

As we see the Scripture, it says that the sin "was lied down at the door" (Gen 4:7) it means that the sin that the man committed always watched out him to harm. And the Scripture said that the sin is like "red like crimson," (Is 1:18), which means to kill, and "to beget the death" (Jm 1:15) which means the mother of death, it said, "the sting of death" (I Cor 15:56) which means the arrow of death. The issue to commit sin or not is the one to live or, to die. Therefore we cannot treat the sin carelessly. Prov 14:9 said, "Fools mock at the guilt offering, but the upright enjoy acceptance." It is dangerous to play with the poison.

2. To please the laws of Jehovah and to meditate it (2-6) (Refer to Ps 19:10, 119:103) Why should we please the word of God? 1) Because we love God. For we cannot see God we cannot help but to enjoy it. As the beloved father are left out of the home, the children not to see him treat his letter joyfully. For they taste the father out of the letter, aren't they happy? 2) Because as they meditate the word of God

(chewing the cud), it become the joyful and sufficient food of our souls. As we see Jer 31:12, the heart to have the contents with the word of God is like “a watered garden “. Like the dry grass rejoiced the sweet rain in the dried season, our heart gets the delight out of the word of God. As we do so, we are like, “a tree planted by streams of water “ but is not like the dry chaff.(3, 4)

The child takes the sufficiency only the mother more than the cake. Just like that the man meditates the word of God and experienced the sweet taste (or, to become the food of soul) and then he is sufficient by possessing God to create himself. Because we feel as that time that God admits us. (Verse 6) But the one to listen to the word of God but does not meditate (chewing the cud) is like the pig not to chew the cud. The pig in the Old Testament was not used for the offering and also it does not become the food of chosen people. (Lev 11:7, 8) Today the men not to meditate the word of God like the pig not to chew the cud finally should be destroyed by judgment. The heart of such one is dried like the chaff, and it is proper to burn out. Such one cannot escape the fire of judgment in the future.

Sermon 3 The Vanity against Christ (Ps 2:1-2)

1. Why is it vanity to be against Christ?

Verse 1 said, “Why do the nations rage and the peoples plot in vain? “. This word says the vanity of activity that contrasts to Christ. The vain reasons to contrast to Christ are as followings.

1) It is foolish to be against him because Christ is related to all mankind closely. Verse 3 said, ““Let us burst their bonds apart and cast away their cords from us.” Which includes that all nations are related to Christ closely? Christ takes the relationship by contracting with his word to save even all nations. Hag 2:7 said, “The treasures of all nations shall come in,” (וּבָאוּ תְּמִמָּה כָּל-הַגּוֹיִם). Here so called for, the word, “treasures” is kemtad (תְּמִמָּה) in Hebrews, which is interpreted by repenting of the pagans and bringing the treasure into Jerusalem. But it is right that the pagans take the will to seek the help of Christ. Herman Bavink said, “This text includes the meaning of the will of pagans, such thought is biblical. The pagans looked at the power of Christ and expected the teaching of the Lord’s servant (Christ) as the misery persons.” (Wensch aller Heidenen, ligt opgensloten, is toch volkomen schriftuurlijk, de heidenen hopen op den arm des Heeren en de eilanden wachten op de onderwijzing van zijnen Knecht, Jes. 9 42:4, 51:5, 60:9. – Geref, Dog. III, p. 248).

Therefore this word points to the coming of Christ. Just like this prophesy for Christ is the object that all nation longs for, it is foolish to oppose this one.

As the Scripture said, Jesus 1) is the love of God given for all world, (Jn 3:16) 2) is for “the savior” of all world (Jn 4:42) 3) is the light for all the world (Jn 8:12) 4) is “ the bread of life given in the world (Jn 6:33) Therefore he said, “Come to me, all who labor and are heavy laden, and I will give you rest.” (Mt 11:28) In contrast of such great one is it established? All nations can be restored by Christ, how foolish is the fact to contrast him!

2) Because Christ is true savior to come as the accomplishment of prophesy in the Old Testament. All books of the Old Testament are called for the prophesies of Christ. As the Jews published by studying the Old Testament, the prophesy of Christ is 456 times. (Pentateuch 75, the prophets 243, Literature books 138). Just like that the Old Testament is the books of prophesies in the center of Christ. Therefore Jesus said, “For if you believed Moses, you would believe me; for he wrote of me.” (Jn 5:46) Among the prophesies of Christ especially Ps 2:7-9 is famous. The meaning of this passage is the contents that God appointed Jesus as messiah and he shall be come again in the future and appointed him as the judger of all nations. Here verse 7, “I will tell of the decree: The LORD said to me, “You are my Son; today I have begotten you.” is famous verse that God appointed Jesus as the messiah

and prophesied. This word is Bbani ata ani haum elidtihaa (בְּנִי אַתָּה אֲנִי :הַיּוֹם יִלְדְּתִיךָ) in Hebrews. This word prophesies that Jesus is the messiah as the son of God. The reason that quoted this phrase in the relationship to his resurrection (Act 2:35, 36), is the event that the resurrection is the event to accomplish the messianic event.

In our text verses 8, 9, “I will make the nations your heritage,” and “You shall break them with a rod of iron and dash them in pieces like a potter’s vessel.” are related to the things at the second coming of Jesus. Just like that the short passages on the above (7-9) include the prophesies of Christ first coming and his second coming. Now for the Lord came as the accomplishment of the prophesy of the first coming, the prophesy of the New Testament about the second coming is sure. That is, the first coming of Christ is the sign of second coming. Like that the prophesy of the Old Testament about the first coming of Christ, the prophesy of the second coming of Christ in the New Testament also cannot help but to be accomplished. Heb 9:28 said, “so Christ, having been offered once to bear the sins of many, will appear a second time, not to deal with sin but to save those who are eagerly waiting for him.” The Apostle felt the second coming of Christ urgently and knew it. We also should think of the first coming of the Lord and wait for his second coming in tension. There is the continued night for several months at a pole area of Norway. At January 18, the sunrise firstly, the men rise up on the mount to look at it. The men please even they look at only

the boarder of the sun. Just like that we should please even by seeing his first coming that can be called for the sign of his second coming.

2. What kind of vanity is the thing to be against Christ?

1) In the Scriptural word, it is like, “to kick against the goads. “. (Act 26:14) 2) and it is, “Who is the liar but he who denies that Jesus is the Christ? This is the antichrist, he who denies the Father and the Son.” (I Jn 2:22) What kind of lie is it? For it is the sin that God says lie it is a great sin. To believe in Christ is “Whoever receives his testimony sets his seal to this, that God is true.” (Jn 3:33), But not to believe in Christ is wicked deed that “God says lie”. Despite God admits Christ as the mediator and commit all things to him, if the man cannot believe in him as the mediator! If the man does not believe in him he is destroyed activity. The fact that opposes the great mediator that God trusts in is foolish like the action that tries to lift up the mount with chopstick. We the believers also should be careful of it. The one who believes in Christ and takes doubt at some part, is the one to commit the great sin to think God as a liar.

Sermon 4 The Faith Walks through the Adversity (Ps 3:1-8)

1. What suffering did the psalmist meet? (1,2)

1) His adversity is informed by seeing many enemies. He said, “O LORD, how many are my foes!” The saints are good man why did he have many enemies? Because like the word of Gen 3:15, there are many multitude t belong to the devil on the ground and fight with the saints. It is difficult that only the man judges the ultimately whose the enemy to have such meaning is. If the believer has the men to belong to the devil as their enemies, he must be sure saints. Therefore he can get more confidence at that time. The believer can meet the enemy at the church. But he should not make the enemy without caution.

2) His adversity is dropped down into the misery state like he does not take the help of God. His enemies pointed to him and said, “There is no salvation for him in God.” It was the shameful thing. Although the believer is contrasted by the entire world, as he received only the help of God, he does not need any anxiety. But because this poet took the situation not to get the help of God, how much did he take difficult adversity? But the saints also it is general that the saints also take the time not to have any help of God sometimes. But such time also is permitted to give benefit to the saints actually. (Ps 119:67, 71)

2. The secret not to be shaken in the adversity. Some secret are come out of our text.

1) He knew who Jehovah is rightly (verse 3). As we know only God surely our own issues are solved by it. Today we say that the Korean issue shall be solved by the issue of the world finally. If the issue of the world shall be solved the small Korean issue cannot be treated as the issue. Just like that our personal issue shall be solved by the knowledge of faith to know God rightly. Before the knowledge of faith to know God, as “you, O LORD, are a shield about me, my glory, and the lifter of my head.” we have no the anxiety although the heaven and earth are fallen down.

2) He believes in the almighty power of prayer (verse 4). The one to believe in the fact that as we pray to God all things shall be solved does not need the anxiety.

3) For he tasted the grace in the past he knows so in the present adversity and he takes safety. (verse 7)

4) For he knows that the salvation belongs to only God surely, he takes peace. (verse 8)

Sermon 5 The Relationship between the prayer and the righteous life (Ps 4:1)

“Answer me when I call, O God of my righteousness! You have given me relief when I was in distress. Be gracious to me and hear my prayer!”

God of the righteousness makes the unrighteousness returned absolutely. The isolated righteous lived among the unrighteous can get the greatest courage for prayer. Therefore George Muller said, “You should keep on the command of God given to me but should not be afraid of the craft of the wicked to harm you. God shall solve your all troubles.” If our deed is right, although we receive the secret grace of God, we should pray. God find out the prayer out of us. II Chron 16:9 said, “For the eyes of the LORD run to and fro throughout the whole earth, to give strong support to those whose heart is blameless toward him. You have done foolishly in this, for from now on you will have wars.” Prov 15:8 said, “The sacrifice of the wicked is an abomination to the LORD, but the prayer of the upright is acceptable to him.” Is 56:7 said, “These I will bring to my holy mountain, and make them joyful in my house of prayer; their burnt offerings and their sacrifices will be accepted on my altar; for my house shall be called a house of prayer for all peoples.” I Sam 12:23 said, “Moreover, as for me, far am it from me that I should sin against the LORD by ceasing to pray for you, and I will instruct you in the good and the right way.” As we pray before God without ceasing, we receive his answer. What we received the answer of God is so

precious. It is more precious than to get the entire world. Therefore we should pray with devoting our life without ceasing and then should receive his answer.

Sermon 6 The Attitude of the saints that meet the unfair thing (Ps 4:1-3)

The saints to meet the unfair affair have the prayer as the method of his attitude. Prayer can solve all issues of the saints. Ps 145:18 said, “The LORD is near to all who call on him, to all who call on him in truth.” Ps 55:16 said, “But I call to God, and the LORD will save me.” Ps 81:10 said, “I am the LORD your God, who brought you up out of the land of Egypt. Open your mouth wide, and I will fill it.”

Luther pointed to the prayer and he said that the leech to absorb the poison of soul. It means that the prayer can heal all diseases in our heart. Bernard said, “I sometimes arrived at almost frustrated seat for praying faithfully. But finally I get the assurance of victory and remission.” Spurgeon said, “Prayer overcomes the ungodliness of the men and violent oppression and rises up more highly.” As Welshman was asked about the secret of revival and then he answered, “There is no the secret it is to receive only by prayer.” Andrew Bonar was asked about the secret of Christian life for his 60 years, he answered, “I did nothing but receive.” The puritan Hooker said as following. That is, “the prayer is my important thing. I execute the other by this power. “, Coleridge said, “Prayer is the greatest achievement in earthly fighting of the Christian.”

Sermon 7 Believe in Jehovah and Keep on safety.(Ps 4:8)

We, in the storm wind, should the peace by believing in Jehovah and knowing the fact that he is with us together. If the emperor, Ceaser crossed on the ocean and told to the horrible sailors, “For you transport Ceaser, you should not be afraid of it.”, why do we, the men to serve Jehovah need to be afraid of it? As Moody crossed on the water with the general Howard on 1892 in the Superior ship and met the storm and then almost they were died. Then Moody read Ps 91: and took safety and took the prayer meeting on the board, suddenly at that time the storm was calmed down. A martyr, Marquis received the letter of his execution and took deep sleep and was gotten up and was martyred in delight. As Ridley, a British martyr was requested by his brother in visiting him and sleep with me together in only one night, he refused it and said, “I sleep tonight in peace and I will be martyred.” A man, the potter in Bohemia was martyred at the burning ground and said, “I has greater joy than the joy of marriage.” Because he knew that God was with him in the tribulation.

In the world to have much tribulation, the men not to know that Christ is alive first of all live by his death of Thousands of times, tens of thousands of times. How is, a noble person of British was died for his anxiety and worry, British queen, Catherine Pal also was died for her anxiety.

Sermon 8 The extreme wicked man is slipped down by his craft (Ps 5:10)

Rome emperor, Valence rode 80 Christians in a ship and killed them in burning fire on the sea. After that he himself was defeated by the tribe Goths and was hidden in a tent and then he was burnt alive and was died. A certain king in France asked the method to afflict the prisoner, and then a certain servant replied that he made a small box and put him into it, which he cannot stretch out his leg as he lied in it and as he sat down, he cannot stretch out his loin, and then the king did so directly.

After that the one to invent it committed some sin and was prisoned in it firstly and then was troubled in it for 14 years. France devoted herself to announce the rebellious literature. After that the country got 13 times civil wars for 8 years. Charles IX in France took slain to the Protestants at the Bartholomew the feast day, which at that time they shot the believers to cross by swimming in the river and killed them. On May 30 1574 (after the slaughter 21 months) the blood was come out of his body naturally and was died and cried out, “What shall I do, I go to the destruction and I know it surely.” sorrowfully.

Sermon 9 The one to commit the extreme sin receives the heavenly punishment. (Ps 7:15-16)

Without having natural accident the one to commit sin hobby are punished rapidly so much. George Whale, who was the chief of rational newspaper in England few years ago, blasphemed the Holy Spirit at the address seat and mocked Christ and despised the New Testament and the congregation was applauded and was pleased. Then he was died within 5 minutes suddenly and became a corpse. A novelist who received an award of novel part as a genius attacked to the Christian faith devotedly said the mocked word to despise the Christianity before the congregation of American Kansas city; he himself was died at that seat soon. As a church in Newburgh, in New York executed the communion. The multitude to mock the sacrament after that, played game and then they gave the bread to the dogs. The one to lead it was trembled within one week and was died without having any word (The president of New Jersey University, Dr. James Kanaban remarked) Rome emperor, Maximius picked out the eyes of several thousand believers, and then he was punished by the heaven and then was died for he got the eyes disease. As Rome emperor, Aurelian signed on the document to persecute the Christianity, he did not write down the letter for his hand were bent, as Mr. Greenhill testimonies, a certain woman mocked the woman to live godly was paralyzed and was died after two days. As the man, the fact that Nightingale mocked

the Scripture on the pulpit and then soon he was dropped down and his neck was broken out was informed into the world broadly. (John Fravel) Stephen Gardner to burn the saints and to kill them was punished out of the heaven and then his tongue was changed into the black color and was died by coming out of his tongue and hanging over on it and was died finally. As Joachim Neu Haus, who was the teacher of Bohemia on 16 century went on the way to get the permission of emperor by the cargo of cows into Vienna, and then as he crossed on the river Danuv and he was dropped down for the bridge was broken out, then he was drowned into the water and was drifted and was delivered by the hand of fisherman but he was died finally. (History of Protestantism by Wylie. Vol. 3 p 198)

Sermon 10 Establishing up the power by the mouth of children and infant baby (Ps 8:1-2)

1. As the text reveals what does the title mean?

Because the children have little prejudice, they admit the God of God and the will directly. Actually we sometimes find out the fact. Jesus taught that the children are our example. One upon a time, at the region Milan in Italy, as the bishop of church was appointed; the people were gathered and were troubled for they did not find out the man, a certain child said, and “Let’s appoint Ambrose as the bishop!” Then the congregation accepted the voice as the word of God they appointed him as their bishop. Latter he was appointed as a great bishop. We should learn the children. They reveal the power of God in unconsciousness more than the adults. It is revealed as following facts. 1) They are humble without having self- consciousness; 2) They enjoy the nature more than the adult. It comes out of the strong state to fear to God’s power. 3) For they are innocent, they treat the good man truly and follow them. But the adults take jealousy to true good man and hate them so much. 4) For they have no anxiety and worry almost for they has much dependence. But the adults have much time and much energy for their anxiety and care.

2. The children points to the metaphor to be the believer. Such metaphor was used by Jesus too. (Mt 11:25-27) The character of the

child is the centric point without having self- consciousness especially. Because they have the humility in them without self-consciousness, they have the heart of dependence. As Jesus looked that the disciples were quarreled one another to life up by themselves he said that they should follow their example. Really the grace of kingdom of God is given to the men to have the childish heart without self- consciousness because they have deep humility. by having the gentle eyes like the one of dove and by saying powerfully as the truth itself says, the men driven out before lost their mind, St Bernard was the saints to have the virtue of humility especially. The man to record his autography said, “Although he was great the virtue of his humility was not changed.” The humble virtue of St. Malachy that visited Bernard from far Ireland two times did not return to his home town and was departed at the monastery of Bernard also is great. Bernard told him as following, “While yet alive, we thought him to be dead; when he was dead, we thought him to be alive.” St. Francis also was humble like children and loved the nature, he was afraid of the fact that his science may reduce the humility.

Sermon 11 Of the majestic work of God (Ps 8:1-4)

1. The name of God is revealed in the entire world beautifully.

(verse 1 a)

Although the people on the earth are wicked, all things keep on the laws that God made and accomplishes the goodness. In such meaning, as all things are used by truth rightly, they become the materials of love. If by using the power of the water, it shall be developed we can see the light in the night. How much beautiful it is! Not only that, among the all things that God created, some things approached one step more without processing of man's hand there are interoperated things one another. For example, the water horses in Africa ate some food in all day long and then they could not move for some things are put between their teeth. Then as the water horses opened their mouths widely, little birds flew on there and picked out the remained food in the teeth and eat them. And not only that, the men have lived until today by having what they dig out of the earth in delight.

2. He put the glory of Lord on the above of heaven. (verse 1 b)

The shape in the world of heaven is the world of stars. As the Scripture says the greatness of God, it points to the fact that he created the stars. The world of stars is true mysterious world and the world we should study it. Today the people concentrate on studying the world of stars. The order of the stars and its mystery is deeper than the world of

earth. There is no the man to know the limitation of the world. Not only that, as today scientists rose up into the space world by riding the satellite ship. There is no the weight of all matters, and floating in the air. The structure of space is so mysterious. In that day that the global civilization is developed extremely it is natural order to investigate the other world more than our world. As the result of the crusade war, the knowledge in the geography of world is developed the result of II World War was the development of studying the space.

We do not know well yet that how much the mankind achieved the purpose in the investigating activity of space. But what we have the interesting point the authors of the Scripture said the thing above of the global at the same time, and also said the glory of above of heaven so much. If it, “The earth is the LORD’s and the fullness thereof, the world and those who dwell therein, “(Ps 24:1) is the moving of faith, how much great is the faith to recognize the thing above heaven! We should think the things above the heaven and could believe in God. Shall not the one to create the world of heaven to be so great save me! We, the believers should think such thing without ceasing. It is the principle of the thought in the Scripture to lead us. Ps 19:1 said, “The heavens declare the glory of God, and the sky above proclaims his handiwork.”

Sermon 12 Thanksgiving of David and his delight (Ps 9:1-9)

Thanksgiving to the Lord and please to him is our responsibility and our privilege. The men to serve God, the love shall serve him in delight. And God loves the one to give joyfully. What is the method to please? It is to participate into God's delight. (Mt 25:21) What is the delight of God? Two things in his several joy are 1) the joy to find out the lost (Lk 15:5-7) That is, his pleasing for the one to repent and to return. (Lk 15:24) and 2) his rejoice by remitting the sin of his people and by healing their heart. (Jer 33:9) As the above said we should participate into the delight of God. Above of all, it is greater rejoice to be participating into the experience the grace of salvation. The fact David revealed here is like the rejoice of such kind.

1. He reminded the grace in his victory of warfare by receiving the help of righteous God. (3-6)
2. He rejoiced by seeing the great fact of the worldly judgment in the future and the salvation of saints. (7-9)

As we see this phrase David said several things by seeing the event in the righteous salvation of God. 1) The righteous judgment of God always is continued (eternity) 2) God does not postpone the righteous attitude and neglect it but always he prepares it and repairs it. 3) There is no one to take the stumble block of his righteous ruling. The word, "has established his throne" includes the above three meaning. The

word, “has established” is Konen (כִּנֵּן) in Hebrews which means to bestow and makes it extended. The righteous judgment influences on the world and all people. For David tastes the hand of salvation by God’s righteous judgment, he knew that the righteousness of God influences on all mankind of the world justly. The activity of God is complete and reveals the character of God himself at a part too; accordingly his activity reveals the total character of his activity.

Sermon 13 The Work of the saints to God (Ps 9:10-12)

1. Let's believe in God. (verse 10)

Verse 10 in the text says, “Those who know your name put their trust in you,” As we know God more we can believe in God more. As we know him as the possessor of the infinite wisdom, we believe in him in the above to see him. (Job 35:14), and as we know him as the almighty God, as we are failed we shall believe in his word more, (II Chron 20:12) as we know him as the possessor of the infinite grace, although he kills us we shall believe in him. (Job 13:15) As the ignorance does not know God it is the worst. As the knowledge is used to know God, it is the best one. The later part of our text, verse 10 also said, “For you, O LORD, have not forsaken those who seek you.” This word was the word of comfort that John Bunyan received in the suffering. As he read the word, it was informed that he thought like the fact that it said to himself. (Grace Abounding. 62 Section)

2. Let's praise God (verse 11)

Verse 11 said, “Sing praises to the LORD, who sits enthroned in Zion!” As we understand the grace of salvation the praise must be lifted up surely. It is like, just as the spring comes on, the bird sings a song. As we know God in experiential knowledge, it is not hard thing to be difficult before us because of his power.

3. Let's cry out to God. (verse 12)

Verse 12 said, “He does not forget the cry of the afflicted.” The low sound to cry out humbly that the most misery saints takes is not buried by the sound of justice like thunder and is not smeared by shouting voice of the one to condemn. As Luther was called for out of Worms council, read the song of Mary (God to watch out the low one) in the gospel of Luke (Lk 2:46-55) and got the courage in it. The word, “the afflicted” is anaim (אֲנַיִם) in Hebrews text, the men to be broken out, that is, under the oppression he receives the trial for the truth humbly and cries out to God.

Sermon 14 God to help to the oppressed (Ps 10:12-18)

1. God especially approaches to the oppressed and watched out him.

Prov 19:17 said, “Whoever is generous to the poor lends to the LORD, and he will repay him for his deed. “, Prov 22:22, 23 said, “Do not rob the poor, because he is poor, or crush the afflicted at the gate, for the LORD will plead their cause and rob of life those who rob them. “. God took care of Joseph oppressed by unfair issue and lifted up him, he saved David oppressed by Saul. There are many such things in the world. Therefore the one to be low knows actually the fact to be lifted up he can accept his low state joyfully. (Jm 1:9-10) As Luther left out the world and said to his children, “I do not leave some wealth to you but I give God of wealth to you.”

2. The oppressed one is blessed for depending on God.

Even the oppressed does not believe in God he cannot be blessed. Our text said, “To you the helpless commits himself; you have been the helper of the fatherless.” (Verse 14 b) As the man is alone, he has the heart to depend on God. Therefore the isolated one is benefit in the point. Not only that, the isolated one offers the prayer humbly. Verse 17 said,” O LORD, you hear the desire of the afflicted; you will strengthen their heart; you will incline your ear”, it points to the prayer of “the isolated”. As we are alone, we should depend on God. Although we

say to depend on the word of God and his faithful promise, we have doubt. But as in the difficult point of all things we are controlled by ourselves and are trained, we can become depend on the promise of the Lord.

Sermon 15 The prayer of persecuted saints (Ps 10:12-18)

The persecuted one cannot help but to pray to God. It is the strongest powerful weapon. As we see our text, there are several elements that our prayer can be offered to God.

1. The prayer to be offered in long patience in the tribulation.
(verse 12)

The word, “Arise, O LORD; O God, lift up your hand; forget not the afflicted. “suggests that God had not taken care of the saints for long times like he sleeps and forgets him. This praying one prays without frustration in this misery situation. Although God does not neglect us he has many things that he does not save rapidly but waits for us. Therefore we should learn the virtue to endure God for long time.

2. The offered prayer that the name of God may not be despised.
(verse 13)

For the wicked one despised God, this praying one felt fury to it. Our prayer should be treated the holy prayer not to be attracted to the private desire.

3. The assured prayer. (verse14)

He assured that God should deliver himself by reminding the historical fact in the future. The prayer without the assurance must be dead petition.

4. The prayer to hate the evil extremely. (verse 15)

He said, “Break the arm of the wicked and evildoer; call his wickedness to account till you find none.” It was the evidence that he himself hated left out of the evil and he hated the evil of the other so. The prayer without the holiness is like the incantation of the pagan religion the believer should live holily and should pray in holiness.

5. The prayer to know Jehovah as the eternal king. (verse 16)

Because he is the eternal king to the one to depend on himself, 1) he knows that his prayer always should be accomplished. 2) And also he believed that the church gets the benefit although the wicked men are happened in present time to persecute the saints.

6. The prayer to believe that God listens to the prayer of the humble man. (17, 18)

A certain saint said as following. That is, “The lower the heart descends the higher the prayer ascended. “ Jm 4:6 said, “But he gives more grace. Therefore it says, “God opposes the proud but gives grace to the humble.”

Sermon 16 The faith that we should have in the tribulation (Ps 11:1-7)

1. The faith to escape to Jehovah and takes rest in us. (1,2)

The word, “In the LORD I take refuge; how can you say to my soul, “Flee like a bird to your mountain,” (verse 1) reveals the shaking attitude not to depend on God. As St. Catherbert meets the storm on the sea, when the companion lamented for their blocked way, he replied, “I appreciate for the way to go into the heaven is not blocked.” A certain martyr of the old time told to the one to try to kill, “You deprive the life I cannot keep on (the life of body) but you give the life that I cannot be lost.” The one to enjoy God is like just this one. We should take the life to escape into God surely as a believer. Although we believe in God, we think how many people are not escaped into him yet! Did not we not yet escape into the Lord and leave out of him so far but wander around?

Because the reason is for the fact that we do not meet the urgent tribulation that we should take the heart to escape into him. Who shall get the blessed faith to escape into the Lord? We should long for the dangerous affair like the situation that the death comes near. Moody said, “You may talk about Jesus, but as soon as you get into the valley you will talk to him. If we have no the urgent heart, as a misery one, that longs for such urgent heart, then there is no another heart. That is,

he should know that the fact not to escape into the Lord is the more horrible state than the great tribulation and shall search for the way to escape the situation with his whole heart. The way is to repent by thinking the sin painfully. A certain saints said, “The sin not to repent before God is like the bulletin not to be picked out”.

2. The faith that believes in God to listen to our prayer and the righteousness of God to rule over at the throne of heaven and takes rest (3-7)

David said, “If the foundations are destroyed, what can the righteous do?” That is, he said that in the world as the righteousness and faithfulness that we trust on in the world, how can the righteous live? The answer of this issue is as following, 1) For God presents in the sanctuary in such trouble time, the righteous can pray by entering into the sanctuary and can pray. The prayer is great. As the British society was corrupted, six persons in the Oxford university began with the movement of prayer, three persons among them, those were, J. Wesley, Ch. Wesley, Whitefield. They became the revivalists in the world afterwards.

2) For the throne of God is located at the heaven, his power to give the reward to the goodness and the punishment to the evil is omnipotent. Therefore it means that the saints can receive the comfort by believing in this one and can execute the righteousness. The righteous rule of God is broken out by the men. There are two unchangeable laws, the

one is natural law and the other is the moral laws of reward to the goodness and the punishment to the evil. We cannot despise the natural laws. This is mathematics. For example, the air is consisted of 79 % nitrogen and 21% oxygen. As the mixture of air is different, the man cannot breath and cannot live. And as the matter is subdivided it becomes the atom. This atom has the number of even electron, which is consisted of 8 electrons. Just like that the natural world rules over the unchangeable laws. Just like that the moral world also is ruled by the law of the reward to the goodness and the punishment to the evil without changing. The Scripture (Gen 12:3) said that the one to persecute the Jewish people shall be cursed, as we review the history of the Jews, the one to persecute them were punished. In II World War the German to persecute the Jews was destroyed! Finally the atomic bomb was made by the Jewish scientist to be persecuted; the nations to persecute the Jews should be destroyed by the new weapon.

Sermon 17 What shall we believe at the corrupted day we cannot believe in. (Ps 12:1-8)

1. The image of the corrupted day.

The image of the corrupted day is the “false” of the era, like the word of the text reveals well.

1) The day to say the lie. For it is the method to commit even other sins, the corrupted era has much falsehood. The lie was the first method that the devil made the man committed sin, (Gen 3:4, 5, Jn 8:44) and always it was the leader to commit sin. All men to do the evil commit sin by saying the lie to do goodness. The fact that the corrupted era has much false proves the fact to have other much sins. Why do the men of the era take so much lie? Because they try to conceal their sins after they committed sin. The lie is the leader of other sin, its protector, and its producer. Therefore the lie has the character of the double and triple sin.

2) The day to have much flattering things. As the man flatters to somebody it does not say kindly for he loves truly but he only uses the other. This also is false. The flattering one finally flattering and rebellion have the relationship not to separate each other. A philosopher, Bion was asked, “What animal harms the man mostly?” he replied as a metaphor, “Among the beasts, he is the king to oppress and among the trained animals is the flattering man.” That is, it means that for the flattering man is the trained animal he harms the other mostly.

The good era has the affair to keep righteousness. As a woman to assassinate the queen Elisabeth was arrested, she had been released by her request without killing her. Afterwards she became a most faithful woman to the queen. (Ironsides, In The heavenlies) But the wicked era takes the rebellious deed. A certain animal does not rebel.

As the flood of Noah was happened, Noah released a crane out of the ark to know the situation of reduced water. Then it flew here and there but did not return, afterwards as Noah released the dove secondly, it returned to the ark because it did not find out the place it sat down. And as Noah released the dove secondly, it went out and returned to put an olive tree leaf in its mouth. It was the activity to pay the grace of Noah to him. (Refer to Gen 8:6-12)

3) The people to corrupted day say ““With our tongue we will prevail, “. (Verse 4). That is they claim to overcome their enemy by making the lie. This is the false thought. They said that they made the craft by mouth without their execution. But the victory to get so is not true victory. True victory is brought about by only faithful word and faithful deed. The evangelism of the Apostle of small number, 12 persons overcame the power of Rome empire and also overcame the brilliant culture of Greek.

And the persons of corrupted era said that our lips are ours. (Verse 4)
As the man does not know that his possession comes out of God but they claim that it is his possession, it is a great lie.

Not only that, they said again, “our lips are with us “(verse 4). This is the humanism. Jesus said that we should not say whatever we want but only we should execute the purpose to glorify God. That is, he said, “I tell you, on the day of judgment people will give account for every careless word they speak, “in Mat 12:36.

2. At this false day what shall we believe in? (5-7) we should believe in only the word of God anytime and anyplace. We should not forget the fact that we should believe in only the word of God at the corrupted era more. Because such time has the severe temptation. We should remember the word of verse 6.

That is, “The words of the LORD are pure words, like silver refined in a furnace on the ground, purified seven times.” All words of the Scripture are true. All moral that this word teaches not only is right but also all word that teach the religious principles and the laws also are right. And for the professional terms that the science teaches is not the purpose of the scripture, but as this word contacts to the science, it says the truth. As we take several examples, the word of the scripture said “For the life of the flesh is in the blood, and I have given it for you on the altar to make atonement for your souls, for it is the blood that makes atonement by the life.”(Lev 17:11), in the contemporary day, the

scientists know so. And Ps 8:8 reveals the word, “ “the forefather of oceanography, Matthew Maury made decision after he looked at this word, and had been on the sea for several years and studied the fairway. As the result that he studied and published, the ships are running on the fairway he found out. We assure the word of Heb 11:3 “By faith we understand that the universe was created by the word of God, so that what is seen was not made out of things that are visible. “Again, although we see what the scientists found out. For the result that today scientists study the world of matter we arrive at the atomic era. The extreme detailed element of the atom is the atom; again the atom is consisted of the electron. And again they searches for into it and said that the background of the electron has the wave. And the background of the electron has invisible work that the natural laws cannot explain which is called for H. The result that the scientists studied and entered into treats as the fact that all non-existential realms are regarded as the source of all existence.

It is natural that the word of God is pure so and reveals the effective faithfully. But why does not it reveal any effective? The reason that it reveals so is for the fact that the man does not receive it truly. Although the word is true, its result is different by the attitude of the one to receive it.

Sermon 18 Of the foolishness of the atheist (Ps 14:1)

This psalm comes out of Ps 53: again. Paul quoted this psalm in the Roman chapter 3 and illustrated the total depravity of the mankind. The Atheist is the foolish one (נָבָל = nabal). True wisdom is to know God. Although the foolish one not to know the other know only God he become a wise one. Although he knows all things under the world, if he does not know, he does not arrive to true wisdom yet. It is informed that there are three kinds of man in the world. The one is the man to believe in God by knowing God rightly, another is the man to worship the false god by knowing God wrongly, and also the one to say that God does not exist. The Scripture says that the one to know God wrongly and to serve wrongly is foolish man. (Rom 1:21), the one that says that God does not exist is the foolish man. (Ps 14:1) Why is it foolish to say that God is not? The reason is as followings.

1. Despite the natural revelation (General revelation) informs God, because he does not believe in Him.

All natural things are revealed the glory of God fully is what the Scripture testimonies. (Ps 8 :) If we see a great nation and then deny she has the fact that a great king, is not he a foolish man? Although the man admits his being to be a creature but say that the creator to make himself does not exist, he cannot help but to say a foolish man.

Therefore As the man does not believe in God, the man himself is for so foolish and wicked.

2. It is foolish that the atheism despises the demand of soul and reject.

Augustine said, “The heart of a man cannot get rest before he find out rest out of God. If whoever is hungry but rejects some food without reason, he is called for a foolish man. The man without God’s help always feels short insufficiency and also he was crushed always by inclining into disease. A philosophy Nietzsche rejected God and despised the love of the Christianity and her moral. And he tried to apply the thought of “survival of the fittest “by Darwin in the social life. But he finally he became the psychopath and was dropped down into the misery destine. Because it was for he kept on his foolish claim. Such atheist is a foolish one to claim the wall as the door. Voltaire to have a skeptic, his whole life also was so misery. He said of his life, “If I was not born in the world,” That’s right. Before the man accepts God and is not sufficient in the desire of his soul he cannot enjoy true happiness and true sufficiency. The Apostle Paul that was captive at the Roman prison said, “Rejoice in the Lord always; again I will say, rejoice.” (Phil 4:4) True joy is to believe in God.

3. It is foolish that it does not know the higher knowledge that is, the spiritual impression.

The spiritual impression works as the word of God (the Scripture) is proclaimed by the Holy Spirit, God works. This is what the men to

believe in Christ and longs for the grace shall receive. As we receive the spiritual impression we assure God.

Sermon 19 The foolish man (1) (Ps 14:1-7)

1. He says that there is no God in his heart. (verse 1)

Why does the one to say that God is not foolish? Although the testimonies to know God in the natural world is so much obvious, because he do not know him he is foolish. Because all things in the world were created with meaning, it is the testimony of God's existence. Bacon who was the forerunner of science said, "This cosmos has the laws of the order. Therefore there is the owner to make the order and its laws surely. We cannot believe in the word that this cosmos has not the owner. Then the reason that does not knows this theory and become the foolish man lives against the word of God (the Scripture). Moody said, "I had run with his shadow at my youth. Whenever I run, the shadow run before me, so I disappointed after that as I run toward the sun, then the shadow stand up after me but I stand up before it." Just like that as the man does not follow the word of God, the light but follows the darkness by turning his back on God, he shall be foolish, that says that God is not.

2. He goes on all wrong ways. (1-3)

The one not to know God lives towards the world, execute to commit all sin and then he will be dirty. These passages point to how the one to leave God enter into the sin deeply. First of all, he is corrupted and as the result he executes the abominable activity. For this fact is said in

verse 3, that is, that is, at the first time he inclined into the other by leaving the truth and next, he was dirty by several sins. As the French Revolution the wicked claimed the Atheism, afterwards that they made the prostitute as a god at the sanctuary of Notre Dame and worshipped her foolishly. Just like that as the man leaves God he becomes weaker and darker. William Feather said, “As a child went on the way, he got money 5 dollars. As the result he got 29516 buttons and 54172 needles and 12 coin moneys in his life.” And his loin was bent and his character was stingy.”

3. The foolish men (the atheists) are afraid of and they shall meet the failed day. (5-7) The word, “There they “in phrase, “There” is Sham (שם) in Hebrews, which has the meaning of time. Such method of the word, Sham come out of Job 23:7, 35:13, Ps 66:6, Hos 2:17 and Zeb 1:14 also. This is the word of the time that God identifies the righteous. Although the wicked is happened at one time with the power anybody can be oppressed, absolutely he has the destroyed time. But they attack without seeing their destroyed time. Prov 11:31 says, “If the righteous is repaid on earth, how much more the wicked and the sinner! “. We know well that Luther almost was died by the scheme of the enemy. The pope, Leo X burnt all writings of Luther and took confidence by cooperating to the power of Charles V. Leo X was sick suddenly and was died without receiving sacrament. But the Reformation movement of Luther was progressed better. He almost did

not visit Frederik who helped him, but he believed in only God and led the great work of religious work. Although his religious reformation movement received much hostile, but it was succeeded gradually. At the council of Oberg, the enemy of Religion Reformation, the emperor Charles V was presented; All German nobility and religious supporters were united by the reformed faith. Then Charles V, the enemy of reformation was descended down out of his seat and begged to the protestant leaders that they should not inform the confession of protestant faith that is Oberg religious confession far. Just like that the movement of God's truth was powerful at that time. (after 9 years of the Worms council) Although Luther received much opposition, he was not afraid of it but says only the truth and overcame so. Prov 20:22 said, "Do not say, "I will repay evil"; wait for the LORD, and he will deliver you ".

Sermon 20 The delight on the right side of the Lord (Ps 16:11)

“The right side of the Lord” points to the heaven. The reason that it is enjoying place is for it has no Satan, my evil character and its products. And because it is filled with the word of God and the Holy Spirit.

1. The world that Satan activates is afflicted. But the heaven has no Satan.

The affliction comes out of sin and the source of sin is Satan. The sin of Satan is not pardoned. For the man is tempted by Satan in the heart, he commits the sin to leave God and the joy is disappeared. Satan afflicts the man (Lk 13:16, II Cor 12:7), deceives the man (Jn 8:44) and he searches for the chance to destroy the man. Satan is the one to make separate between God and man, and he made Eve broken out the commandment. (Gen 3:4) and it impulse David rebelled God. (I Chron 21:1-3). Just like that Satan makes the man executed the affair to be punished. Just like that Satan is the causal one of all afflictions. But There is the place that Satan is not existed. That is the kingdom of God.

Next, the kingdom of God has joy because I myself, to interrupt the delight is changed and also was become a new man completely. The one, “I” has no always the peace for serving myself, and has no joy. I myself am the unreasonable oppressor and the tyrant. Although I myself is a king, I want to receive the entertainment of king, and wants to receive entertainment of the highest one, God also should be the one

to serve myself. But is the kingdom of God, such I (self) should be changed, he should become the one for only God.

2. The kingdom of God is delight for the revelation of God and fullness of Holy Spirit is in it.

We know how much joyful is the word of God's revelation in this world well. For we have the record of the word of God that is the Scripture. The one to want the word of the Scripture deeply said, "More to be desired are they than gold, even much fine gold; sweeter also than honey and drippings of the honeycomb." (Ps 19:10) John Bunyan said that for in reading the Scripture the joy was overflowed in his heart and he felt the joy to live in the kingdom of God. Henry Aline was filled by joy in reading Ps 38: D' Aubigne got the great joy in reading Eph 3:20-21. We have such joy so much. Then the word of God we have is the one part of the word of God to stay in heaven. (I Cor 13:12) Therefore the joy in the heaven in coming world shall be greatest one unspeakably. Spurgeon said, "If I choose the seat I can live eternally without entering into the heaven, I should choose the seat of preaching. Because the seat is type of the kingdom of God. "This was the word obviously that the time to be impressed is how much joy is it. For the kingdom of God is the place to be filled by Holy Spirit, how much joyful is it!

Sermon 21 Let's take contents for receiving the portion in the world (Ps 17:14-15)

1. This world is moment and like the mist.

Jm 4:14 says, “yet you do not know what tomorrow will bring. What is your life? For you are a mist that appears for a little time and then vanishes. “. This world is the dead one. Metchinicoff who claimed to find out the method of long life was died at 71 years old. The one who is sufficient for the portion in this world is like the animal not to know its death.

2. This world has only the afflicted things.

Ecc 2:2 said, “I said of laughter, “It is mad,” and of pleasure, “What use is it?” The unbelievers also say that this world is afflicted. Sophocles says, ”No birth is the first in the world.” Socrates treated this world as afflicted one and said, “To die is the first happiness.” , Puninus said, “to die rapidly is the hippest. The unbelievers also know that this world is afflicted.

3. The believer does not want to receive the portion in this world.

For he looks at the coming world, he wants to sacrifice for the righteousness in this world. (Verse 15) Phil 3:20 said, “But our citizenship is in heaven, and from it we await a Savior, the Lord Jesus Christ, “ , Col 3:2 says, “Set your minds on things that are above, not on

things that are on earth. “, I Cor 7:29-31 says , “This is what I mean, brothers: the appointed time has grown very short. From now on, let those who have wives live as though they had none, 30and those who mourn as though they were not mourning, and those who rejoice as though they were not rejoicing, and those who buy as though they had no goods, 31and those who deal with the world as though they had no dealings with it. For the present form of this world is passing away. “. The affair that our believers should execute in this world is not that he should receive something and should enjoy it but to sacrifice for righteousness and to contrast the unrighteousness. A Sweden king, Kustapo Apopus abandoned the glory of the royal palace and cast body into the warfare of the time for the freedom of protestant. As he was died at the battle, his eyes were bright. He said, “I am died. But I am died joyfully, because I see that the enemy that is difficult to occupy was dropped down today...”

As he firstly arrived at Germany and prayed with his troop together and also began the warfare. He was departed at 38 years old. The believer has no any portion in this world but he worked for the Lord only rightly and sacrificially.

Sometimes we think that we should leave a portion in the world as an achievement in working for the Lord, It also is wrong thought. The believer should look at it and should not believe in it. The hope of believer is only God. Although the believer takes the good motive to

work the Lord in the world, he may be died without achieving it directly. Although the work is not accomplished completely the Lord shall admit that it is accomplished in a meaning. Although he is not accomplished the issue completely and is died, it is sure that he was died for the Lord.

Therefore as the righteous work of the Lord is executed for the Lord purely, although it is finished at any stages (the work is not finished in this world completely or not), it is enough. Five disciples of Calvin were learned at Geneva by Calvin and they returned to France and then a company knew the motive of reformation. Then for the company reported the five men at France and were arrested. Their names were as followings. That is, malshalalba, pitel ekribain, Charles Rabol , Peter Nebihere, Benard Sekin. They received the death penalty on 1553, before he received the death penalty, Calvin sent a letter to them, “I want that God accepts his glory through your sincerity, and I pray that your spirits may be offered to him and you shall throw away all things to attach to this world without wish by thinking the crown of the kingdom of God. If God gives to even the man to receive the discipline the power, even more so, a person who suffers for the work of God? The one to dwells in you is stronger than the one in the world. “These five disciples were taken the death penalty on May 16, and then they were died in joyful heart. They exhorted one another, “my brothers take the courage.”

Sermon 22 The secret to overcome the strong enemy (Ps 18:17-27)

Ps 18: was the psalm that David made by thinking to overcome the enemy. This teaches the theory to communicate to all spiritual world. In our believers, the devil is the enemy and the wicked men to be involved to the devil are their enemies. As we overcome the devil, in the same time, we can overcome his involved persons. Then what is the secret to overcome the strong enemy? It is to believe the help of God. But the issue is the fact that although the men believe in Christ but do not believe in him surely. Although a certain man believes in Christ, he believes in Christ vaguely and slightly and the others is involved into the believer group for it is informed as good thing. It is an issue that as whoever believes in Christ in such style does Him becomes the righteousness of the man?

1. God helps the one to have righteousness. (verse 20)

We should hang our life on the faith to believe in Christ. The faith not to hang our life is not faith. We believe in the food too. If we have no the food we know that we can die surely, we devote ourselves to offer search for the food. If we do not think of the necessity of Christ so and we believe in Christ, it is not yet true faith or, uncertain faith. We should not take the faith to hang the issue of life so uncertainly. As we devote ourselves to the life and approaches to the faith that we can move, we have the method. It is to have the understanding that we

cannot overcome the strong enemy, the devil with my power but by Christ to be stronger than devil. As except Christ I should know that I can become the food to devil, we can devote ourselves to the faith to Christ with our life. Devil is stronger than us. Eph 6:12 said, “For we do not wrestle against flesh and blood, but against the rulers, against the authorities, against the cosmic powers over this present darkness, against the spiritual forces of evil in the heavenly places. “, Ephod 6:11 said, “Put on the whole armor of God, that you may be able to stand against the schemes of the devil. “. Putting on this full armor means to put on Christ. The one to know that the man to know that the stronger enemy than himself stand up before himself (Ps 18:17) does not depend on his power even little but depended on only Christ.

2. God helps the one to have the cleaned hand. (verse 20)

The cleaned hand means the actual life to keep the will of God and to walk towards. As the one to believe in Christ as the savior is short in his actual life, although he proclaimed the gospel it is not blessed to himself and it does not give benefit to the other. The power of God reveals to the one to have the cleaned hand that do what he should do and also that do should not do what he should not. Because God reveals the majesty that reward for the good man and the punishment for the evil man. He blesses the one to clean his hand surely. The bishop Salisbury, who was called for our treasure, was saved because he went into the way to exile into London wrongly. If he went into the way

rightly he almost was killed by the enemies to pursue on him. The fact he saved so came out of the help of god. A certain saint was escaped out of the persecution of the enemy and then he was hidden in the big empty pot, a spider came there and made thick webs on it he could avoid out of the sight of his enemies.

Sermon 23 The double revelation as the criteria of faith (Ps 19:1-9)

The man to climb up the high cliff shall get the handle and the place to step on the wall, and without having them, they cannot think to climb up on it. The one to enter into the heaven also should take the criteria of foundation, that is, just like the handle and the place to step. In Christianity the criteria of faith, the double revelation God gives, those are, the natural revelation and the special revelation. Without having these two revelations, the man cannot believe in God. Especially without the special revelation, we cannot have the criteria to believe in God and his kingdom. Let's think of what two revelations (the natural revelation and the special revelation) are as these psalms reveals.

1. The natural revelation (1-6)

The natural revelation is the natural phenomena. We understand the existence of God by seeing the phenomena of cosmos. As we see the text, it says, "heaven" (verse 1), "earth" (verse 4), and "day", "night" (verse 2), they state that what the natural revelation is. As verses 1-6 reveal, what did the natural phenomena execute? It is, "The heavens declare the glory of God," (verse 1), "reveals knowledge "to know God" (verse 2). How can they execute such thing? We think some as followings.

1) The beauty of the sky firmament.

There are several kinds of beauty. Some make the one to see it worshipped the world, and the other makes him happened the carnal desire. But the other makes the one to see it had the religious desire and moral heart to seek the eternity. Such holy beauty may be the sky space beauty. Of course, there is such beauty on the earth. But God puts this beauty on the high place and makes somebody deprived it and makes always the men looked at it. Then what is the holy beauty that the sky space reveals?

The holy beauty of the stars in the dark night is revealed. The beauty is discerned as four things mainly, that is, bright beauty, color beauty, arrangement beauty and geometric beauty, athletic beauty. The bright beauty includes dusky light and brightly bright light and reveals the variety character. And color beauty includes white light or, red light or, brown light or, crimson light, which these all lights happens the noblest heart in our breast. And as we say the geometric beauty, because certain stars are arranged on the one line, and the another stars are arranged as style of circle and the other stars as the triangle and the other figures to happen the majestic heart. And lastly we say the athletic beauty, these stars do not stay on only one spot but moves without pausing and taking circulation, which this phenomena reveals the majestic beauty that the powerful authority of the Most high God that controls several groups of stars and to rule over them reveals.

All beauty the above say happened us the religious heart and moral heart with most noble heart. In synthetically and partially.

2) The grand unlimited time of the celestial body and the activity.

The man always is ruled by the environment. As we stay in the narrow environment it is easy that we have narrow heart, as we stay in the wide environment it is easy that we have generous heart. First of all let's look at the world of sun system. The sun is a great mass that is 1.3 And million times of the global and if we ride on the special train and run towards the sun, as we arrive on it after 350 years. And great planets and small planets (Mercury Venus Exponents Mars Jupiter Saturn Venus Hytune Pluto etc.) are spinning around. Before this figure how can we are humble by enlarging his heart and understanding his small thing? The one to see the figure of the circuit of celestial body can know the greatness of God and the one to search for the greatness of God enlarge his heart and he stays in the humility to know his small thing. And he believes in the great God to create the celestial.

Then the wonderful thing is the fact that the cosmos become by only the celestial world. The celestial world is the small part of the cosmos. We can see the white sky called the Milky Way on the summer. It, as the ancient Greek, was called for the thing that heaven king is the way to walk into the palace of heaven. But in the recent exact findings, it is called for the great planet to be similar to the size of sun. So, it must be

the legion of the other great planets. Then how much wide is the cosmos? The cosmos is not ended by the world of that galaxy. Except that the celestial body is moved by the constant orbit in the empty space. The comets informed as activating irregularly at one time by the scholars but now it is found out as moving regularly.

The comets are informed to be circuited as the parabolic form. The comet, Halle is approached to the global as the cycle of 70 years. Next time, it shall be approached to the global on AD 1986.

As we see the great natural revelation as the above states, we know God. The fact that the many celestial body turn around by the regular laws on the constant orbit is not a kind of accident phenomenon. It is thought to be established by the power of only living God. Therefore God rebuked Job, “Can you bind the chains of the Pleiades or lose the cords of Orion? Can you lead forth the Mazzaroth in their season, or can you guide the Bear with its children? Do you know the ordinances of the heavens? Can you establish their rule on the earth?” (Job 38:31-33).

3) The universal character of the natural revelation.

When we open our eyes, where is the place the natural matter not to exist? What we see, what we touch to, moreover, our life, our being itself belongs to the natural world. The natural revelation to testimony the power of God are surrounded us as such things and dominated us.

But among the men there are many people that have no any impression to the revelation. Although the man touches some precious things so much, he considers them seriously and does not open his eyes and does not see it. Although the water is so precious, the man forgets the precious character and does not open his eyes and see it. Therefore Emerson said, “If the stars are revealed in only 1000 year, every man believes in the way of God and remembered them and proclaimed them and then are transferred from generation to the generation.”

2. The special revelation (7-9)

the natural revelation reveals the power of God but does not reveal the will of God. Therefore we demand the special revelation to add the natural revelation. This special revelation is revealed in the Scripture. The word of this Scripture teaches us known the will of God obviously. This special revelation are called for several names, (“the laws”, “testimony”, “teaching”, commandment” and” the way to fear” etc.) The features are as followings.

1) It is complete and makes the soul restored.

I Pet 1:23-25 say,” Since you have been born again, not of perishable seed but of imperishable, through the living and abiding word of God; for “All flesh is like grass and all its glory like the flower of grass. The grass withers, and the flower falls, but the word of the Lord remains forever.” And this word is the good news that was preached to

you.” The word of God, in comparing to all things of this world, has the special feature, which is the fact that transcends the time and the space. For it has this one the word of God is called for to be perfect.

It is revealed as the historical expression, by the types of the letter and concept, but actually it is the word of the Lord of life that is given by transcending the time and the space.

As we treat the Scripture, we should not think that we can know it intellectually completely. Although we hold the Scripture with our hands but actually we should be hold by the Scripture, and although we read the Scripture but actually we ourselves should be read by the Scripture. Then our souls are revived. Although Augustine essentially was a bad young person, at one day he listened to the heavenly word, “open the book”, and after he saw the word, Rom 13: 14, he was born again.

2) It is obvious to make the folly man been wise.

If we build up a house on the field of sand, the great wind and rain come on, the house shall be destroyed. Just like that it is vain to live by following the false lesson. As we build up a house on the rock, the foundation is strong ND the house shall be sustained permanently. Just like that, the word of God is sure and then shall be accomplished by its promise obviously. Therefore it is obvious that the word is the foundation of our lives. The one to live by the word of God is the wise

one. Who can become the wise man? The man is a foolish man. That is, like a foolish man as the man of world looks at him, he is the man to believe in God and also to obey.

The word, “the simple” in the text (verse 7) is *peti* (פֶּתִי) in Hebrew text, which means “the one to open” Only the one to open his heart like a baby and to receive can practice the world of God. Therefore Jesus said, “At that time Jesus declared, “I thank you, Father, Lord of heaven and earth, that you have hidden these things from the wise and understanding and revealed them to little children;”. (Mt 11:25)

3) It is honest to make the heart taken the delight.

The man does not know the man well. Therefore the man does not heal the disease of the soul of the man, only God knows it rightly and teaches it rightly. Just like that his word is right (honest) Heb 4:12, 13 says, “For the word of God is living and active, sharper than any two-edged sword, piercing to the division of soul and of spirit, of joints and of marrow, and discerning the thoughts and intentions of the heart. And no creature is hidden from his sight, but all are naked and exposed to the eyes of him to whom we must give account.” As we see in these psalms the word of God reveals the fruit in order. First, it visits to the soul of the man and makes them returned to God (verse 7 a), second, it makes the man lived in wisdom. (Verse 7 b), thirdly it gives him the happiness (joy). The regenerated man does not get true joy out of the

wrong thing. Because the word of God is right truly, it pierces the soul and separates it and heals it and it makes him taken joy.

4) It is pure to make the eyes opened brightly.

The word of God is pure and then it is like silver fined in the earthen crucible. (Ps 12:6) Therefore the word makes the eyes of our heart been bright and makes us looked at God.

5) It is clean to arrive to the eternity.

As the above says, the one to have opened eyes should be afraid of arrogance. He should be afraid of God. The one to have knowledge has the danger to be arrogant. Therefore he should learn to be fear God from receiving the opened eyes. To fear God accomplishes true holiness. Because to fear God is the duty of the man it sustains on eternally.

6) It is sure to be righteous in all things.

The word, “precept” means “the judgments”, the word, “sure” means “to be true” The lesson that God gives us is the word that we should prepare to walk through already.

Sermon 24 Depend on only God (Ps 20:7)

Ish 2:22 says, “Stop regarding man in whose nostril is breath, for of what account is he?” But the men do not believe in God that they should believe in absolutely, but the people to have power in the world, that is, many men depend on the men like dust. It is the vain thing of dark men. Although we do not believe in all things we should believe in only God.

1. The word of God is strengthened and like the rock, so let's believes in only God.

For the word of God is strong, it is not shaken. Every thought to hit to the word of God itself should be crushed. As we hit an awl with one's heel, what is happened? And if the rock hit an egg what shall be happened? Although the evolutionists were hit by the truth of the Scripture, finally they reveal the word of Genesis chapter 1, “according to their kinds “more rightly. The word, “according to their kinds “come ten times out of Genesis chapter one. An evolutionist, Charles Darwin also looked at the natural world and then he said that it is not the power without purpose. (I cannot anyhow be contented to view this wonderful universe and especially the nature of man and to conclude that everything is result of brute force.) And also he said, “I cannot think that this world is the result of accident.” Finally this is the suicide of evolutionism.

2. For he is God to punish the sin and to lift up the righteousness, let's believe in only God. Ps 127:1 said, "Unless the LORD builds the house, those who build it labor in vain. Unless the LORD watches over the city, the watchman stays awake in vain." The nation to commit sin to God all were destroyed., Gerl of Ha nation stole the possession of the people and are debauched and then was destroyed, Ju in the Sang nation was destroyed for the tyrant that executed the activities that he patched the oil on the copper pillar and put on the fire under it and then he made the sinners climbed up. And Jin nation also was destroyed by the oppressed dominion, Western Jin was destroyed for the lazy of the people, the Myung nation was destroyed by luxury of Hyun Jong and his debauchery. Song nation was destroyed by Chae kyung, a treachery, Won nation was destroyed for aggression and the wicked religion, Natma, the Myung nation was destroyed for the tyranny of eunuch and also Chung nation was destroyed by civil war. Not only that, any nations shall become by the settlement of God in its future. As Egypt was left as a weak nation by the word of God (Ezek 29:14,15) that is, became the nation to belong to Babylon, Persia, Rome, Sarasin and Turkey, now became As God said that Babylon shall be destroyed completely, it became a weak nation directly. That is, as Is 13:19, 20 said, "And Babylon, the glory of kingdoms, the splendor and pomp of the Chaldeans, will be like Sodom and Gomorrah when God overthrew them. It will never be inhabited or lived in for all generations; no Arab will pitch his tent there;

no shepherds will make their flocks lie down there.”, it became so finally.

A hero, Napoleon also was surrendered with the general Belltran to the Jesus Christ, the son of God. He said, “I know the men but Jesus is not a man. All of Christ makes me surprised at. He and the men in the world cannot be compared each other as I approaches to him his all things stay on me.”

Sermon 25 Of overcoming the enemy (Ps 21:8-13)

1. We should discern who the enemy is obviously. (verse 8)

There is none to live without having any enemies. The wisdom that our believers needs is to know who our true enemy is indeed. If we know the friend as our enemies and hostiles him as our enemy, we should not do it. Our enemies are only the one to become the enemy of God. As we are true friend of God, any enemies can be happened for this fact (the fact to become God's friend). As we see the text verses 1-7, we see the reason that the king receives the hate of his enemy. He is saved by Jehovah (verse 1), received the accomplishment of his wish, (verse 3) receives the glory and the life, (3-5) and he received eternal blessing and is not shaken.(6, 7) Despite he was so, the enemies were happened. (8-12) the man of God, Abel was Cain. Cain was an enemy of Abel for his godly life, Dominican denomination in the medieval church became his enemy for the right victory by the gospel of Wycliffe, a righteous man. Not only that, as John Knox also claims the right gospel and overcame it and approached, many people in the center of Mary queen contrasted him.

2. As the enemy is happened for we are the friend of God, we do not need to be afraid of such enemies. (9-12)

For such enemy was the enemy of God before I myself fight to him, god firstly fights him. Text 9-12 reveals the figure, how God destroys his enemy. Therefore for the one to make us overcome our enemy is God we should stay in peace by executing following one thing. That is, for the carnal men always cannot understand the spiritual man, (the one to receive the Holy Spirit) we should not treat their misunderstanding as an issue but we should walk with him only. The gospel does not need the help of the flesh and is not afraid of the physical contrast. The brothers of Jesus also misunderstood the ministry of Jesus. (Jn 7:1-9) Just like that it is the understanding that this world always has. Therefore the believer endures in quiet and only executes by knowing the will of God well. He does not shake out in order to take all the good chances. Rather he is sufficient by staying in peace to search for the chance of God and by walking with God in secret. In order word, we should not fix to the sight of the world but in secret we should take the life to save the goodness before God. The life to fix to the sight of the men of world, or, the effort to catch to the work of the world cannot overcome the world. We should permit the things that the world should execute but I should follow my way before God. That is, I should walk with God in secret only. We do not need to take fear to the things that the world tells me.

Sermon 26 Jehovah is my shepherd (Ps 23:1-6)

1. The man is like sheep and God is like the shepherd.

The sheep cannot walk on the way without the shepherd. As the man walks with his own activity by himself, he should be dropped down the way of destruction. Jer 17:9 says, “He is like a tree planted by water, that sends out its roots by the stream, and does not fear when heat comes, for its leaves remain green, and is not anxious in the year of drought, for it does not cease to bear fruit.” Therefore as the man believes in his wisdom, he cannot see the most important thing. That is, he cannot see the coming world. A philosopher, Voltaire did not see it in his whole life and then as he was died, he saw and said, and “I shall go into the hell.” As Scott, the atheist was passed away, he said, “I did not know the fact God exists as well as the fact of the hell, existence. But now I now know the fact that God exists and the hell exists.”

The man not only is dark to coming world, but also in affair of this world. The warfare happened out of the old time was happened for the ignorance of the man finally. 1.4 Retreat was the tragedy unspeakably that only the Korea knew. According to the assured word of the general MacArthur if we did not retreat then and attacked into even China, the root of problem might be removed completely. But for the Politian was dark, finally the general MacArthur was dismissed and this situation in the contemporary day was happened about. As the man executes as to

his will he finally cannot help himself but to drop down into the hell. The men to drop into the hell were the people to walk by themselves in are way. Therefore Acts 1:25 said, “To take the place in this ministry and apostleship from which Judas turned aside to go to his own place.” Why did it say that the place Judah went is called for “his place”? Because it was the result that he walked in darkness with his own will. Therefore the man should have the leader that he should follow, that is, the shepherd. Heb 13:20 said that Jesus is “our great shepherd”.

2. As he follows the shepherd he gets the salvation.

1) His soul is restored. For the man is dark, he does not know the existence of his soul. In other word, the man does not know who hi he is. The existentialists said that the man was cast out into the world. The man treated so, always is the pessimistic being. Among them, for some agreed the philosopher of personality by Martin Buber, he said that the man searches for who he is in the relationship to the other, this is the view of the man to mistake it out of the self-sufficiency of the mans. And the scientist tries to know the man through objective research. But for “I”, the theme of the man is not the matter but the soul; he is not the object that is studied by the scientific method. So the men to claim the science said finally that the soul does not exist. The self, the subject of the man is not slave of the experience in time. The

science in the center of the experience and experiment never can treat the soul to transcend the matter.

He leads the righteous way. All phenomena of experience itself cannot be established the self. Because the man makes him become the absolute being to know him, finally he cannot know himself. The problem of the man cannot be replied by the man himself. As the man repents the sin that makes him as absolute being and return to the word of God and return to the word of God, he knows himself.

In other word, as he repents his sin and knows the Lord, he understands the existence of his soul to enter into coming world. Ps 17:15 said, “As for me, I shall behold your face in righteousness; when I awake, I shall be satisfied with your likeness. “, Job said, “For I know that my Redeemer lives, and at the last he will stand upon the earth. And after my skin has been thus destroyed, yet in my flesh I shall see God, whom I shall see for myself, and my eyes shall behold, and not another. My heart faints within me!” (Job 19: 25-27)

2) He leads the righteous way. What the man is happiest time is not to commit sin and walks into the blessed way. Therefore Because Ps 1:1 said, “Blessed is the man who walks not in the counsel of the wicked, nor stands in the way of sinners, nor sits in the seat of scoffers;” Prov 14:32 said that the righteous man has the hope in even his death, how much precious the righteousness is! The righteousness removes the misery of the death.

3) He gives the comfort on the shadow valley of death.

God never have to throw away the one to depend on Him absolutely.

Beza, the disciple of Calvin was helped by the Lord out of the danger of death, although he was met the danger of death for the tribulation of 600 times, he experienced the help of God at that time.

4) He pours out the oil before the enemy.

God holds the saint before his enemies. Sometimes the saints also were met for long time it aimed on training the saints. But at the other time he punishes the enemies. On AD 1558 as I say the important fact to the events happened in England, it is as following. Morgan to condemn the bishop Farrar vaguely was started vomiting and finally was died, and the Leyson committed same sin brought about the cattle of the martyr in his house but they did not eat and cried out continuously and then they all were died. Dr. Dunning to arrest many saints and to kill them were sat on the chair and was died suddenly, and also Berry to commit the same sin walked on the way and then was slipped down and was died on it. The bishop, Thornton also arrested many saints and killed them became a paralyzed man suddenly. The successor of Bishop Thornton was dropped down out of the stair and then was died by breaking of his neck. Dr. Jeffrey also killed many saints and then he was died suddenly.

5) Entering into the eternal kingdom.

There is no the word that the kingdom of God is “the house of Jehovah”. Because 1) God dwells in there, 2) There is no the lovely place like the house. Although the several expression of the heaven is revealed, the one expressed by the word, “the house” simply is the wisdom of God.

The expression of the heaven cannot help but to be simply. Because it is difficult that the man knows it as he stays in the world. How can a baby in the womb know the world of outside? There was a blind child in his birth. One day after he operated his eyes and looked at the sky and the earth, he said, “Mom, why did not you inform this beautiful world to me?” His mother replied, “Because you could not understand it although I explained it to you.”

In the world we like a stranger cannot see the heaven directly. But as we have some knowledge we long for it as my house. The saints know the taste of heaven by the word of God. One day, there was one event that the one transported the flock of sheep in a ship from Scotland to Australia, and then there were much grass to feed the them. Then one day, before the ship was not arrived at Australia in thick fog, the flock of sheep did not eat the dry grass. After some time, after the fog was disappeared, Australia was appeared and the green grass was revealed. For the sheep already smelled the grass field, they rejected to eat the dry grass. Just like that, the saints should smell the heave by the word of God in the world. For he believes the word of God and obeys it, he is,

“Surely goodness and mercy shall follow me”. He is the man to depend on the Lord and to love him more than all things in the world. The one to depend on the other more except God and to love is “the one who lays up treasure for himself and is not rich toward God.” Jesus said. (Lk 12:21) The kingdom of God is not the place that we should enter into with the treasure but only the one to have the wealth to God enters into it.

Sermon 27 The faith of David (Ps 23:1-6)

1. Jehovah is my shepherd

Here, the word, “my” points to the fact to have personal relationship between God and David. Although God is good and glorious, as there is no the personal fellowship between myself and God, I cannot say him as my shepherd. Then by what can this fellowship be given to us? It is established by believing in Christ and obeying him. The unsound mysticism claims to believe in God through the vision by claiming the actual sense to God wrongly. Mary Teresa claimed to see the fact that holy mother exists in the actual world and heavenly world. George Fox claimed the state before Adam committed by experiencing it by him. We do not affirm that this case came out of the revelation of holy God. Because the situation of human psychology also can operate such strange intellectual function. Such psychological state is revealed in human dream much. As some see the situation that the thief entered into in his house and shouted out, actually a thief came into his house and then the event he escaped actually was happened. As someone already had known the day of 8.15 national releases, it was established so exactly. Afterwards as he published the day of Christ’s second coming

2. I am not short.

The word, not to be short means the sufficiency. What is the reason that the believer enjoys sufficiency?

1) Because he does not seek except the portion he wants. Ps 131:1 said, “O LORD, my heart is not lifted up; my eyes are not raised too high; I do not occupy myself with things too great and too marvelous for me.”, Jesus said, ““Therefore do not be anxious about tomorrow, for tomorrow will be anxious for itself. Sufficient for the day is its own trouble. “(Mt 6:34)”. Moody said, “Your wealth does not come in your much property, but come out of your” small wish. (Let your riches consist, not in the largeness of your possessions, but in the fewness of your wants.), The word of Moody quoted on the above means that as the man does not have the wish to overflow his portion, he can be sufficiency. “He has small wish” means the simplification of human wishes, that is, it means that the man should not want the others too much except God. When we search for only God and accept him, we have greater sufficiency than pleasure and sufficiency to possess all things. But if we lose God we lose God and all other things. Moreover I lose myself too. As the man does not know God, he becomes a misery one that he himself stays in even the misery seat. In other word, the one to lose God does not know where he is too. As we live in sufficiency, we should know to take rest in God.

2) Because the believer knows how to live in sufficiency anywhere.

The Apostle Paul said, “I know how to be brought low, and I know how to abound. In any and every circumstance, I have learned the secret of facing plenty and hunger, abundance and need.” (Philip 4:12) Paul and Silas praised in the prison and prayed. We should become a sufficient man like a sleeping one in the breast of God. The sleeping man has no the difference of poverty and wealth. God gives the sleep to the beloved one. (Ps 127:2)

Sermon 28 The blessing the Saints shall receive in the future (Ps 23:6)

David affirmed the blessing he shall receive in his future at the conclusion of Ps 23: We should know our future blessings and should assure it. I Jn 5:13 said, “I write these things to you who believe in the name of the Son of God, that you may know that you have eternal life “. David assured to receive God’s blessing eternally in the future. What is the secret David has such assurance? It was the experience revealed in the life of his present faith. He wrote the situation of his present faith life. The present settles the future. What was the present life of David?

1. He had the life to experience the grace of God and his love surely.

He said that Jehovah “makes me lie down in green pastures. He leads me beside still waters.” This word is a metaphor, it means that he is nurtured by the word of God and the Holy Spirit and shall be taken rest. The green grass offers the food to the sheep and the still water offers the drinking water and makes them pleased. Just like that the believer gets the spiritual food and rest through the word of God and the Spirit. Surely David knew that the word of God is the food of soul and takes the satisfactory life by it. He said, “More to be desired are they than gold, even much fine gold; sweeter also than honey and drippings of the honeycomb.” (Ps 19:10) Above of all he takes the word of the Scripture sweetly, it is sure that he took the experience to receive the

comfort of only Spirit and his impression. The one to take such spiritual life, that is, the one to have the life to communicate with God assure that in the future too to receive the love of God continuously.

2. His soul was restored.

It means to revive the dead soul for the sin. What is the sign of soul restored? It is to have the repentance and deny himself and believe in Christ and then take the sincere heart of love. This is not able to decide and is not executed although he decided.

3. He was led into “the righteous way” for the name of God.

The righteous way is living way and true way. The wicked executes the evil and also he announces to do the righteousness. It is the sign to know righteousness as true way. They use the title of righteousness although they steal it. David was led into the righteous way by God, and he walks into this way. Therefore it is sure that God shall make David failed. The word, “Jesus never fails” is the motto the saint’s love. This world has the justice of society, the political justice and the moral righteousness. Such kind of righteousness also is precious. It can be understood by only the believer to believe in Jesus Christ and can be lived directly. It is not accident that to be led into such rare, narrow and mysterious way that the eyes of the worldly people cannot see. This is the is met by leading of God. Therefore the future to walk to this way is happy.

4. Although he walks in the shadow valley of the death, he was not afraid of the harm.

Because David took the experience to be saved by the protection of Lord at the dangerous time, he had no the fear in the danger of death. He had the experience to kill the general Goliath with a sling stone at his youth time and then overcame. It also was the work that he got the courage by God through experience to overcome the bear and the lion. Of course, he believed in the help of God more than his history. As he took the exile in the region of Palestine, then the Palestine attacked to Israel he wanted to go into the military. (I Sam 29 :) Because he experienced the blessing of God so much, he was not afraid of by depending on the Lord in the dangerous time. David experienced much protection of God like the fact that the shepherd protects the sheep with cane and stick. It was like that before horrible enemy they receive just the entertainment of God.

Bestowing of the reward and pouring out on the head means the precious entertainment. Ps 27:10 said, "For my father and my mother have forsaken me, but the LORD will take me in. ". Although we longs for the faith to walk in the dark valley of death, we should not try to escape only the misery difficult. If we take only faith and obedience out of the adversity and we get the waking grace of God and also overcome the tribulation too. Jesus promised us, "And behold, I am with you always, to the end of the age." (Mt 28:20) As we say on the

above, the saints to receive the grace of God and his salvation should be blessed eternally in his future.

Sermon 29 The one to be able to serve Jehovah (Ps 24:1-10)

This psalm says the qualification to take fellowship with God.

1. As the man that God created take fellowship with God, he can do it. (1,2)

God does not discriminate the mankind. The one to serve God firstly should know who God is. Of course as whoever knows God, he should believe in Jesus Christ God sent. (Jn 14:3, 6)

1) God created all things. (verse 2 a) The every one created by God can serve God. He lives in relationship to everyone. He can move the lampstand that he bestows at one place into the other. He moved the gospel to the Gentile out of Judah.

2) He is infinite rich. (1, 2) Whoever requests him the help, he can get abundantly. Spurgeon said, “How issue cans the owner of a great crop warehouse have in giving a small ant a grain. The believer! You are like an ant to stand up before the door of a warehouse.”

2. The personality to be able to serve God. (verse 3)

1) His hand is cleaned. It means that his deed is clean. That is, it does the commandment of God. (1) As he has cleaned hand, he can get the power gradually, (Job 17:9) (2) As his hand is cleaned up he can get the reward. (II Sam 22:21),

2) His heart is purified. (1) The pure heart is to love only God. If the heart of man loves the other more than God (2) the one to have the pure heart can see God. (Mt 5:8)

3) He does not establish the false vow. (verse 4) It means that generally he does not say the lie, (2) He does not make vain decision before God but executes it. The one to serve God has the personality of faith God can admit

4) The purification of three - united oneness. Three the above say means the holiness of three united oneness, hand, heart and mouth. These three things cannot be separated one another. As the heart is dirty, the hand (deed) and the mouth cannot be cleaned. As these things are purified together, true purification are established.

3. We should accept God sincerely.

4. Verse 7 reveals the word, "Lift up your heads, O gates!" two times. As we do not accept God sincerely, it means that we do not God as the glorious king. Hudson Taylor said that not to accept God as our king is not to serve God.

"1.Tem-ples God will make His sta-tion

How can such be built by man.

Heaven and earth are His cre-a-tion

All in-fin-i-ty His span.

2.He whose throne is a-zure heav-en,

He whose foot-stool is the earth,
Can a house to Him be giv-en,
Stone and mor-tar be of worth?

3. But where two or three to-gether
Meet, says, Je-sus, in His name,
There's the dwell-ing of His plea-sure,
There the tem-ple, He will claim.

4. On the Rock which is our Sav-ior,
He the Cor-ner-stone a-lone,
Each who trusts in Je-sus' fa-vor
Stands, this Tem-ple's liv-ing stone.

5. His foun-da-tion chang-es nev-er.

Bro-ther, sis-ter, on it build,

So to stand in Him for-ev-er

That true Tem-ple He hath will'd!

A- (in hymn)

Sermon 30 Two elements of faith (Ps 25:1-2)

Faith is not stopped by believing in true reason and true theory but to depend on himself to living God. Of course faith is to believe in true reason. As we do not take the faith as true reason, we should be dropped down into the superstition. God gave us true reasons (truths) that we may come into true reason, which is his word (the Scripture). We know God rightly by faith and search for Him by faith. The one to find out God rightly meets him and is depended on him. Now we think of two elements of the faith that believe in God.

1. The soul looks up the Lord. (verse 1)

Here, the soul points not to be our external attitude, internal personality, that is, the inner man. The phrase, “To you, O LORD, I look up my soul “means that I lift up my soul to you.” We can lift up the other matter but it is difficult that we lift up our soul. Although the all people of world gathered all power they cannot lift up the soul of one soul. The soul of all men corrupted by sin stuck flat to the ground like nothing in order not to move even little externally although it is easy that the man pretends to believe in God, it is difficult that the inner man looks up God. Because the inner man does not move toward God like he was oppressed by some heavy thing. We should know what this heavy thing is and then should leave out of it. It is just the sin not the other things. Sin is the heavy for the soul and it is entangled. Heb 12:1

said, “Therefore, since we are surrounded by so great a cloud of witnesses, let us also lay aside every weight, and sin which clings so closely, and let us run with endurance the race that is set before us “. Sin oppresses the soul of the men like nothing. So the unbelievers think wrongly that they have no the souls. But as the man repents his sin his soul lives and moves in him. Then he understands that his soul is alive. He is afraid of the tribulation of world too. Then he feels the joy of sincere life. Then he experiences the life that he is embraced in the breast of God. Then he tastes the eternal life and knows that the subject of the human being is not the body but the soul. Then his soul is lifted up towards God by taking freedom. Then he sings the hymn, “Since Christ my soul from sin set free, this world has been a Heaven to me; And 'mid earth's soar-rows and its woe, 'Tis heaven my Je-sus here to know.”

2. He depends on the Lord. (verse 2)

Although we believe in the Lord, we have much life not to have the detailed life to depend on him. It is a pity. We have several things to depend on the Lord as followings.

1) We should make our heart purified. The depending life comes out of heart. As the heart has sin it cannot become so. The heart with the spiritual life is cleaned by the word of God. Jn 15:3 said, “Already you are clean because of the word that I have spoken to you. “, Ps 119:9 said, “How can a young man keep his way pure?

By guarding it according to your word. “. We should not think that the word of the Scripture is the word of the man. The Scripture is the word of God. (1) We should know that the Scripture has the word of authority to have self- testimony. That is, this is the only absolute unique truth that is difficult to testimony by the others except the scripture. 2) The Scripture is the love that comes to us by the “written” style. It (the character of the written Scripture) is the truth that God gives in the contemporary. Rather it reveals the love and its direct character. 3) We should know the special taste of the Scripture. It is sweet. Ps 119:103 said, “How sweet are your words to my taste, sweeter than honey to my mouth! “.

2) We should pray passionately. As we pray passionately in our prayer time, we receive the grace. As we pray passionately we become the new men. As Luther prayed before the council of Worms was opened he became a man became the man of power as the result of his passionate prayer. Melanchthon told to Luther that he became a powerful man more than himself. As we pray generally, we cannot receive the grace. Eph 6:18 said, “Praying at all times in the Spirit, with all prayer and supplication. To that end, keep alert with all perseverance, making supplication for all the saints, “, I Pet 4:7 said, “The end of all things is at hand; therefore be self-controlled and sober-minded for the sake of your prayers. “.

3) We get the faith by depending on God in suffering. We do not seek suffering. But the Scripture said that the Suffering is benefits to the

saints. Ps 119:71 said, “It is good for me that I was afflicted, that I might learn your statutes. “. As Moody visited to the England for leading the revival he visited to a saint in the region of Dundee. The saint did not stand up for 40 years for his backbone was happened by disease. Moody said to taste the kingdom of God at his lied room. He saw such glory for the faith of his saints was wonderful.

Sermon 31 The view of God that David had [1] (Ps 25:1-21)

We can know his view of God in David's Psalms.

1. God is merciful and lovely.

Verse 6 said, "Remember your mercy, O LORD, and your steadfast love,

for they have been from of old." Refer to Hos 6:6, as we see it, we can know how much merciful God loves us. Therefore the gospel of Christianity is the expression of his mercy and the truth of salvation for sinner. In Scotland a certain man visited to pastor MacCheyne and asked him, "As I think of my sin, I felt that I have no hope, Can I receive the grace?" Then pastor McCheyne replied, "Jesus came for the man like you." As we read the Christian history, among all great man of faith we know that the greatest sinners were given by the grace of God. Augustine was the man to have a concubine; Torrey was the man to take the suicide. Foxwell missionary was a magician; Wesley was the man to follow the spiritualism.

But we have the fearful fact that we should remember. It is the fact that although the man knows God's love, he commits more sin without having fear and without repenting. Such man is wicked one that misuses the long enduring mercy of God for repentance of the man. Ps 18:26 said, "With the purified you show yourself pure; and with the crooked you make yourself seem tortuous." Such wicked man does not receive the blessing given by the mercy and love of the Lord.

2. God is good and honest. (verse 8)

Verse 8 said, “Smoke went up from his nostrils, and devouring fire from his mouth; glowing coals flamed forth from him.” “mercy and love” that the above said is the character to relate to the remission, Here, the word, “Good and upright” is the character of God that reveals to save the remitted men positively. God is not only to remit the man but ignore them still directly, he executed the goodness positively. That is, He sanctified them. It is that he executes with his faithful character. For he is right, he leads that our sinners may live rightly. Verse 8 said, “Therefore he instructs sinners in the way.” and verse 5 said, “Lead me in your truth and teach me, for you are the God of my salvation; for you I wait all the day long.” And also verse 12 said, “Who is the man who fears the LORD? Him will he instruct in the way that he should choose.”

Sermon 32 The prayer of the saints that meets the unfair thing (Ps 26:1-4)

This psalm was written by David treated unfairly. He did not seek the judgment of the men, but only appeals to God by the faith to believe in God.

1. He did not change his faithfulness by having faith-consistency.
(1, 2)

He said, “Vindicate me, O LORD, for I have walked in my integrity, and I have trusted in the LORD without wavering.” This means to approach to God delicately without distorting and shaking. It is precious to believe in God with even unfair changeable attitude. As he meets the unfair thing also he solves it with faith. It is easy that as the man was met by unfair changeable, he seeks the judgment of the man. But the wise man depends on God in quietness and seeks the judgment of God. Ps 109:4 said, “In return for my love they accuse me, but I give myself to prayer.” Like the above said, the saints depend on only God by believing in God and do not want to seek with the unfaithful method. In the day of Roman persecution As a deacon called for Timothy was persecuted by the enemy and was arrested, although he got marriage before about one month, if he chose the way of unbelief that the enemy proposed, he could be released. But he kept on his sincerity of faith until the end and was martyred with his wife. This is a good example without shaking by keeping on the faith consistently.

2. He does not go the way of vanity and craft. (3,4)

David said, “Vindicate me, O LORD, for I have walked in my integrity, and I have trusted in the LORD without wavering. “. The fact not to have craft is the feature of true saints. Jesus looked at Nathanael that approached to Jesus himself and said, “Jesus saw Nathanael coming toward him and said of him, “Behold, an Israelite indeed, in whom there is no deceit!” (Jn 1:47) The craft is the most opposite one in the qualification of the believer. The silly man has the hope to repent. But the craft man does not reveal before the truth but reveals himself by covering himself in one fold. Such man can do something powerfully but he does not execute it faithfully. He was the person like Cho Cho in the old time. Cho Cho was a servant to rule over the world powerfully, and he was a craft hero that confused the world. We should know that church has such craft hero, we should caution them. Although the one is covered by the orthodoxy and takes so much activity and worked powerfully, but his personality is not pure and makes the deceit without picking of conscience and makes much deceived craft. The craft one says without stopping. Because he say the craft words without hesitating. Ps 55:21 said, “His speech was smooth as butter, yet war was in his heart; his words were softer than oil, yet they were drawn swords.”

Sermon 33 Trustfulness does not know horror (Ps 27:1-14)

1. The dependence of David

David was the person to trust in God. The fact he depends on God and takes the fear of God proved by the fact that he did not kill Saul to try to kill him well. Although Saul tried to kill David several times, David escaped every time, but did not resist him. Despite he met the several chances to kill Saul he did not harm Saul. The reason that he saved Saul, his enemy was the reason that Saul was anointed by God. David to be afraid of only God and to serve him did not harm Saul because he was anointed by God. Just like that, he to fear God and to serve him and to trust in him had no other horror. Therefore he sang, “Whom shall I fear? “. Although much fear is the native character, sometimes it was happened by the unbelief. The believing person does not take horror even the fear of death, the unbeliever one is afraid of the death mostly.

2. The one will of David. (verse 4)

Verse 4 said, “One thing have I asked of the LORD, that will I seek after:” We need to concentrate on the fact that the wish of David was one but not two. Jm 1:6-8 said, “But let him ask in faith, with no doubting, for the one who doubts are like a wave of the sea that is driven and tossed by the wind. For that person must not suppose that he will receive anything from the Lord; he is a double-minded man,

unstable in all his ways.” In the affair of world as we do not concentrate on one thing, we have no accomplishment, how about the heavenly affair. Then what was the one wish of David? It was, “that I may dwell in the house of the LORD all the days of my life, to gaze upon the beauty of the LORD and to inquire’ in his temple.” (Verse 4) Here, “all the days of my life”, Kol yeme kayai (כָּל־יְמֵי חַיַּי) in Hebrews, which it means all the days of my life” literarily. Therefore the one wish of David was to long for the beauty of God in the sanctuary of God in his whole life. David seeks the pleasure in his whole life out of only God. Therefore he did not spend even only one second to the other work in pursuing on this delight. Although the fear of God is faith, but concentrating on enjoying God is the fruit of growing faith surely. What was the reason that David pleased God? We can know that it was “For he will hide me in his shelter” in the day of trouble; he will conceal me under the cover of his tent; he will lift me high upon a rock.” (Verse 5) “For my father and my mother have forsaken me, but the LORD will take me in. (verse 10). Here, let’s think of the word, “keeping in secret” The activity God protects his saints is executed in secret. Sometimes the Lord seems to abandon the saints and does not take care of them. But “The Lord protects them like the apple of eye.” the day that they praise shall come. The activity of God’s protection cannot be measured by the human knowledge, the saints only believes in only the Lord and look at him and should not be disappointed.

Sermon 34 The sincere prayer (Ps 29:1-14)

“Crying” in our text means the sincere prayer. Not only that, the word also, “if you be silent to me, I become like those who go down to the pit.” expresses the passionate character to pray with his whole life. And verse 2 reveals again, the phrases, “my pleas” and “cry” etc. The men to pray written in the Scripture are the persons to take sincere prayer.

1. The man of prayer, Hezekiah (II King 20:3-5)

He prayed towards the wall. Fro it means to cut off the relationship to the others and the attitude to devote himself to only God, Just it is the passionate prayer. And Hezekiah prayed in lamentation. If he did not have sincerity, he cannot help but to cry out. Because our heart is so dull, we do not feel the anxiety that we should feel before God. Accordingly our prayer as no sincerity.

2. The prayer of Hannah (I King 1:9-12)

Hannah was a famous person for her prayer was so sincere. What was the reason that her prayer was so sincere? The sincere prayer is the one that the saints in the hard temptation and tribulation execute. Hannah was dropped down in the extreme severe suffering. Because she was one of two wives of Elkanah, how could she take peace in her heart? Penninah in two wives in this family, Penninah despised Hannah not to have children miserly for she had her children. (1:6) Hannah was

despised by Penninah and was trouble painful in her heart in her family, and also she was suffered such thing even the temple. (1:7) she could not get any hope in this earth. The reason that the author of Ps 28: took sincere prayer also came out the urgent suffering. (Verse 1 b).

Therefore the suffering that the believer met and his adversity had some part of benefit. Because of it his prayer was sincere. As the believer is neglect in his prayer and is weak, it is afraid of that his soul may be fallen down into the sleep of death.

Sermon 35 Offer the glory and the power to the Lord (Ps 29:1-11)

Psalms chapter 29 is the word that warns to the men to be lifted up by them and not to know God. That is, it means that the men to hold the power should not be arrogant and they should offer the glory and the power to the Lord.

1. The glory and power belong to the Lord.

Rom 11:36 said, “Or who has given a gift to him that he might be repaid?” I Cor 4:7 said, “For who sees anything different in you? What do you have that you did not receive? If then you received it, why do you boast as if you did not receive it?” In this world we always receive out of God, which we should glorify only God. If we do not so, one day and one time shall come on us, then it is the day that we should offer all work of our whole life and should account them. Heb 9:27 said, “And just as it is appointed for man to die once, and after that comes judgment,” Therefore we should know that we always receive out of God and we should offer the glory to him in sincere heart. It is the life to escape rebuke at the judgment of the last day.

2. As he does not glorify God, he receives the wrath of Lord, symbolized as the thunder. The sound of thunder is the symbol of the majestic voice of the Lord. The voice of thunder is the natural revelation to suggest the majesty of the great judgment. All natural phenomena teach the power of God and his majesty. But there is no one to know this mysterious revelation. Because all men are dark through

their sin. But the natural revelation has the sufficient contents to make us known God. For an example, it is the fact that it has marvelous order and harmony. If the phenomena of order and harmony this all grand things are reduced and are revealed by the cinema, the ignorant man also shall be thought the creator more impressively. The voice of thunder in the phenomena of the nature has surely the lesson to express the majesty of the great judgment of God. Therefore as we see the history, the ignorant men are bowed down by astonishing greatly sometime as the sound of thunder is happened. For Roman emperor, Augustus was afraid of the sound of thunder and hid in the quiet place. Caligula who threatened a god Jupiter surprised at the thunder by covering his head and hid under the bed. The atheist, Horace throws away the atheism for he was afraid of the horror of the thunder. But only the saints can know the glory of God's judgment surely Therefore this Psalms verse 9 said, "The voice of the LORD makes the deer give birth and strips the forests bare, and in his temple all cry, "Glory!"". In contemporary day only understanding the meaning of natural revelation of God surely is the great blessing.

Sermon 36 Of the abundance of God's grace (Ps 30:4-5)

The Scripture of the New Testament and the Old Testament have many words, "grace". Although God is the God of justice, we can know the God of grace well.

1. He remembers the mercy in the activity of righteousness.

Although the mankind should be destroyed by the wage of sin now, what God endured until now is the grace that the Lord takes mercy. By the sin of mankind the disease come into the world and the death is happened in the world is realized by the righteousness of God. But the mankind is not destroyed soon but have the chance of repentance; we should that it is the great grace. The fact that the man is afflicted by the righteousness of God, he does not know the moving of God's grace comes out of his character of sin. If he understands only his sin, he understands the mercy in the righteous work of God. The one to treat his sin painfully wants to receive the suffering of discipline more.

According to the record of Thomas Cantaprratanus, as a certain young man was condemned for his steeling issue and had the deep quilt feeling, he was not sufficient and then he requested to the judge that his dead body should be cut off in piece. As we have the lamentation of our sin we understand the grace of God too for we please the righteous discipline of God sweetly.

2. The grace that God gives us in the world is great; it is only the beginning of the infinite grace.

As we receive some grace we take more to following afterwards. For he gave the grace of regeneration in the present time and then late he should give the complete holiness. The fact that he gives comfort and assurance in our last bed to us is his grace but after we are passed away he gives more grace to us. We should know more grace of future we shall receive and please it. Rom 12:12 said, “Rejoice in hope, be patient in tribulation, be constant in prayer.” Rom 8:18 said, “For I consider that the sufferings of this present time are not worth comparing with the glory that is to be revealed to us.” After Calvin read this verse repeatedly at his last bed and then was passed away.

3. We receive the grace we cannot understand.

We have much salvation out of our diseases in our whole life. But we are dull for we do not understand the grace of the Lord. We have much help by God without conceiving them.

4. All sorrowful thing and afflicted things that the saints have. Are blessed.

Sorrowful thing and afflicted thing give some benefit as followings. 1) They kill our carnal desire and makes our heart put on the vain worldly things and then it makes us longed for the heaven. 2) We should think

that the time of such affliction is the duration to prepare greater blessing we should receive in the future. For the time to wait for it is to give birth the wonderful blessing that actually we shall receive in the future, we should endure it and wait for the time in interesting (Is 30:18) But the foolish man sends the duration of endurance and waiting in uselessly and attacks rapidly and then he was failed. A foolish man picked out the fruit before ripen state. It is wrong. At the time that the fruit is ripened well, as he pick out it and eat it, how much benefit to him!

Sermon 37 The Faith of David (Ps 31:1-24)

1. The faith to escape to the Lord (1-4)

The reason to escape to the Lord is for the fact that only the Lord has salvation and as he leave out of the Lord, he has destruction, anxiety, lamentation, suffering and sin etc. The life of saints always is to escape to God. (Heb 6:18)

2. The faith to commit (5, 6)

David committed his soul (himself) issue to the Lord to solve his issue. (Verse 5) As we receive the solution of the issue by the hand of God, if we do not commit it to him, how can the solution of the issue be happened? Our all issue is depended on ourselves. For our issue is main thing among all problems, we should commit ourselves to God above of all to solve the issues. God wants to commit our all problems. (Mt 11:28, Ps 68:19)

3. The faith to remember the past grace. (7, 8)

Because we have forgetfulness, we forget the main important thing well. Especially we forget the grace of God to receive in the past well. The reason to forget the grace of God is as followings. 1) For the rebellion without thanksgiving, 2) For losing the activation of the faith. Faith works powerfully as we have the impression out of the received grace.

4. The faith to depend on the Lord by receiving extreme persecution and suffering. (9-14)

David was persecuted and taken trouble until he was fallen down into the weak state. As the man take the adversity continuously, it is easy to be frustrated and disappointed. But David said, “But I trust in you, O LORD; I say, “You are my God.”

5. The faith to depend on and to pray. (15-18)

David knew that his whole life stays in the hand of the Lord. Just like that, he believed in the fact that all things belong to the hand of the Lord.

But he was not become a fatalist. He was the saint to pray. Faith to believe in living God has the trust and also the sincere prayer.

6. The faith to look at the grace of future. (19-24)

David said that the saints have installed abundant grace. (19, 20) He thought the blessed grace he should receive in the future as the sure evidence. (21, 22) And he by thinking such wonderful future of saints, he said to love Jehovah, and also he said, to be strong and to be bold.

Sermon 38 Pray to the Lord at the chance to meet the Lord (Ps 32:6)

When is the chance to meet the Lord? It is called for all days before the great judgment shall be arrived. But it is said the time of tribulation specially. The tribulation makes the man had the chance of spiritual awakening. Jam 5:13 said, “Is anyone among you suffering? Let him pray. Is anyone cheerful? Let him sing praise.” As we see the Scripture we see many persons to meet the Lord through the prayer in the suffering time in it.

1. The prayer of Daniel (Dan 6:1-23, 9:3-19)

He prayed although he knew that as he prayed he was arrested and was cast into the den of lion. Just like that, for he had strong prayer he overcame his enemy. Before he entered into the den of lion he became stronger prayer than the lion. As we pray by overcoming the strong stumbling block we can get the strong effective.

2. The prayer of Jonah (Jon 2:2-9)

Although Jonah raved in the belly of a fish, he became a leader of the powerful prayer to overcome indeed. His prayer took the faith that although he was driven out of the front of the Lord; he got to look at the temple of the Lord. (Verse 4) Sometimes the Lord is cold like he drives us out. (Refer to Mt 15:26). But then we should trust in the Lord more

and should pray. The reason that Jonah prayed in the suffering time was not the accident of the tribulation he received but came out of his thought that he prayed to become in the hand of God. His prayer was established by the theism to believe in the true sovereignty Lord. (2:3) He did not has such theism before; he knew that he could escape to Tarshish. But as he took the great tribulation to be cast into the sea, he repented and knew that the wave of the sea also belongs to the Lord. Therefore he prayed passionately and received the answer of God.

Sermon 39 The saints should praise the Lord surely (Ps 33:1-3)

The Psalms as well as all words of the Scripture teach that the believer should praise.

1. The saints always should praise for it is right.

For the saints accept God, the source of joy, they praise him. Although atheist has complain and blame but has no the praise. The doctrines of Buddhism and the other autonomous religions make their heart become the slave of the philosophy not to be good, they have no true praise. But because the Christianity takes the new life by the salvation that God gives, they can praise. Therefore Gal 5:22 said, “But the fruit of the Spirit ... joy”, and Jm 5:13 said, “Is anyone cheerful? Let him sing praise.” Therefore the saints can praise at any aspects. They praised in hope at the trouble place. (Is 26:19). As Charles Wesley was shipwrecked, he saw that a bird pursued by an eagle entered into himself, he made a hymn, “While the nearer waters roll, while the tempest still is high.” The saints praise at the time that they were saved. (Ex 15:1-18) Not only that, the saints can sustain his joy by praising for the delight is needed to the saints as he nurtured it, it always sustains the peaceful heart to God. But as he has no such delight, the heart become darkness and according to this one the complaint to the man of course, and even the complain to God are brought up. Therefore the heart without having delight is dangerous.

2. The scripture says that all creatures praise god, moreover the saints to be conscious of God's love should praise.

It said that the mountains praise, (Is 55:12), the valleys praise (Ps 65:13) and the trees praise (I Chron 16:33). We should know that the word, the natural world praise is fact literarily. Because the figure of natural world reveals the beautiful workmanship of the Lord obviously. The culture to come out of the hand of the man does not reveal the glory of the Lord like the natural world. The natural world reveals his workmanship God made directly until today, which it is the reflection of God's glory. As we ask to the esthete about the beauty, he shall point the natural beauty.

3. The hymn influences impression on many people to get the grace of God.

As Augustine came into Milan region, they listened to the praise of church and were cried out in impressed joy. Beza received the great comfort by listening to the song of Ps 91, after that he always remembered the voice of the praise.

4. As the saints praise, he should praise to listen to well faithfully.

Our text said, "Sing to him a new song; play skillfully on the strings, with loud shouts ". We should be careful of the word, "play skillfully "here. The song to be hated to listen to rather harms the amusement.

On 1742, John Wesley gave 5 laws to praise in the church as followings.

1) The congregation all should praise. 2) They should praise powerfully. 3) They should praise humbly by matching to the voice of the other and should not reveal his own voice too much. 4) He should praise by matching with the time and the beat. 5) More important thing than the above should praise spiritually. That is, the praising person should look up God by the eyes of his heart and think of the meaning of the lyrics, and should offer his heart with the lyrics. (Knight, 3000 Illustration for Christian service)

Sermon 40 God provides all things in the human world (Ps 33:10-22)

The fact that God rules over all things is what all Scripture of the New Testament and the Old Testament teaches. Mt 10:29-30 said, “Are not two sparrows sold for a penny? And not one of them will fall to the ground apart from your Father. But even the hairs of your head are all numbered.”

1. God breaks out the plan of all nations. (verse 10)

All nations are going to despise God and rebel with their stubborn but God laughs at them. (Ps 2:1-4) Is 40:15 said, “Behold, the nations are like a drop from a bucket, and are accounted as the dust on the scales; behold, he takes up the coastlands like fine dust.” Refer to Is 40:12-17, as we see the history of all nations, these world nations were destroyed as they were most powerful. After they become powerful why were they destroyed? Because they were arrogant as they are powerful and oppose God. It is not difficult that God destroys the strong nation.

2. The godly people receive the protection of Jehovah and his salvation. (11-19)

The reason that the godly people receive the special grace of God is for God treats them as specially. The providence of God to the unbelieving nation is prepared for the benefit of the chosen people. As we see our

text, Jehovah looked at all men, (verse 13) it means that he rules over all people on the earth. It is difficult that we understand the fact God rules over them so. But the fact is sure. Matthew Henry said in the meaning that the sentences of the book, “providence” are so long. A certain time it is hard that we understand what God execute. But after long time is passed through, it should be revealed. If Jon Bunyan was not prisoned, even the half of his good work might not be accomplished. Whoever knows the omnipotence and omnipresence of God, he cannot help but to believe in what God controls all things and rules over them. In the day that Christ and his Apostles proclaimed the gospel, it is not accident that Rome ruled over many nations and took developed traffic. The developed culture and traffic gave the help to proclaim the gospel to each nation. Therefore for the convenience of movement of gospel, it is obvious that a great nation Rome was happened already in the contemporary day. It was the result of God’s providence.

Sermon 41 The exhortation that the one to be fear of Jehovah should receive and its hope (Ps 34:8-17)

David expressed by several words of the one to fear Jehovah. Or, he said the righteous (15, 17, 19, 21), or, the one to harm the heart (verse 18), and or, the servants of Jehovah. (Verse 22) David reveals several exhortation and hope to the one to fear Jehovah.

1. He said to taste the goodness of Jehovah. (verse 8)

The goodness of Jehovah pointed all grace he gives to the saints. The one not to taste it in the world does not taste the glory of coming world too. (Moody)

2. He said that the one to escape into Jehovah is blessed.

(Verse 8) The saints escape to Jehovah for the tribulation in this world and for the sin he escaped into Jehovah. The man as a creature does not save himself out of the tribulation; he cannot be saved out of the sin too. But for this one as he escapes to Jehovah he can be saved. Only the fact that we said that Jehovah is true and admits him intellectually cannot be faith but to escape to him and enter into him is the faith.

3. He said that the one to fear Jehovah does not want short. (9, 10)

Jehovah does not give fear to the one to have feared him; rather he gives all good things to him.

4. He said that he can be taught about the fear of Jehovah. (11-14)

The man cannot discern the right way before he learns and cannot go into it. The parent makes the existence of their children been possible and the teacher makes the children of the other been happy. David established this happiness to the other in the perspective of the teacher; he taught that they should keep on word and work. Especially he exhorted the life to make peace. The man cannot be happy by himself and as he has peaceful relationship to the other, he enjoys the life, long life and happiness.

5. God looks at the righteous that is, the one to fear Jehovah.
(verse 16)

He sees the righteous for he loves the righteous; he reveals his glory through the righteous. God works with the righteous things together.

6. God listens to the prayer to fear Jehovah. (15, 17, 18)

As he said of the prayer of the prayer, he used the word, “cry.” naturally. The reason God listens to the prayer is for the praying person is the one to fear Jehovah. The reason that the parent listen to the voice of a baby to drink the milk cries out and goes to him rapidly is not to have the eloquence and beautiful melody in his cry, but for only he is their child.

Sermon 42 Four virtues of God (Ps 36:5-6)

1. His love

Our text said, “Your steadfast love, O LORD, extends to the heavens “, which means that his love is endless. That is, as the sinner repents, he continues to give his love and also he reveals abundant love more.

Which the love is rooted into the heaven. Therefore Ps 136: reveals the word, “his steadfast love endures forever “, 26 times repeatedly. If the highest one has no love, the man, the creature always has the horrible heart and has no hope and joy. “Love” is God’s character; for God is infinitive his love also is infinite. The one not to know that God is love is like the one to receive one talent and then he cannot get benefit in his faith life. If he knows the love of the Lord, he might almost go into the blessed way. In other word, he might repent bravely and keep on the truth boldly.

2. His faithfulness

Our text said, “Your faithfulness to the clouds.” Here this word makes us thought his the character of infinite faithfulness. 1) For God made the firmament, he is greater than firmament. Therefore the faithfulness in his character also is eternal like himself. Not only that, 2) as he said “there be the firmament”, then the firmament exists. And then the firmament is the result of his word and the crystal accomplished by his

word. Therefore the one to see the great thing like the firmament should feel the faithfulness of God bigger than the firmament.

3. His righteousness

Our text said, “Your righteousness is like the mountains of God “. “The mountains of God” mean the great mountain like mount Horeb. As the mountain is not shaken too, the righteousness of God also is not shaken like the big mountain. Although his love is higher than the heaven, he does not break out his righteousness, and he accomplishes his righteousness with his love. Therefore the one to hold the right thing does not need shaking. Although all worlds are dark, the one to hold the righteousness of God takes care of him finally. Therefore Ps 11:3-5 said, “If the foundations are destroyed, what can the righteous do?” The LORD is in his holy temple; the LORD’s throne is in heaven; his eyes see, his eyelids test the children of man. The LORD tests the righteous, but his soul hates the wicked and the one who loves violence.”

Therefore the righteous always feels the safe feeling. Prov 28:1 said, “The wicked flee when no one pursues, but the righteous are bold as a lion. “, Prov 10:30 said, “The righteous will never be removed, but the wicked will not dwell in the land.” Prov 12:3 said, “No one is established by wickedness, but the root of the righteous will never be

moved. “, Prov 14:32 said, “The wicked is overthrown through his evildoing, but the righteous finds refuge in his death.”

4. His judgment

Our text said, “Your judgments are like the great deep; “. Here, “your judgments” said the providence that the Lord treats his people. For it is difficult to understand the providence of the Lord, it is deep like “the sea”. The providential judgment of the Lord is the immeasurable mystery. The faithful believer also meets the immeasurable tribulation, what does it mean? As we know some, we do not believe in it but is arrogant. Therefore before the adversity and the tribulation, 1) we should use the faith. Not only that, 2) we should find out my hidden sin. David said, “Who can discern his errors? Declare me innocent from hidden faults.” (Ps 19:12) 3) the tribulation to misunderstand comes on the believer; rather he should feel the safety feeling. Because he has little danger of arrogance at the time. Although a ship is dangerous in the low water but it takes safety in the deep water because it has no the reef. As the believer is dropped down into deep tribulation, he can run only on the way of faith continuously. 4) At the place to have deep tribulation the saints get the treasure. Just like only the deep water has the treasure, the saints to meet the deep tribulation he gets much spiritual treasure there. Or although at that time he seems not to have the great gain, late day he gets the gain. Therefore the saints please the tribulation. 5) The deep tribulation like the water gives much

thing to the man. Like the fog and the cloud to come out of the sea become the rain and makes moisture on the land, the deep tribulation gives much benefit to the man.

Sermon 43 The River Water of Blessed Delight (Ps 36:5-6)

Among this text especially I preach in the criteria of verse 8. The word, “the river of your delights “is adanim (עֲדָנִים) in Hebrew, which means the pleasures. The word that this phrase teaches means that the believer has many pleasures like river water. In the same time that we treat this verse as our text, as other text in the Scripture says as the text, we are going to refer to the contents that the believer pleases so much.

“The kingdom of heaven may be compared to a king who gave a wedding feast for his son “(Mt 22:2), “You have put more joy in my heart than they have when their grain and wine abound. “(Ps 4:7), “Be glad in the LORD, and rejoice, O righteous, and shout for joy, all you upright in heart! “(Ps 32:11), “Then I will go to the altar of God, to God my exceeding joy, and I will praise you with the lyre, O God, my God. “(Ps 43:4), “The crowd joined in attacking them, and the magistrates tore the garments off them and gave orders to beat them with rods “,(Act 16:22), ““I have said these things to you in figures of speech. The hour is coming when I will no longer speak to you in figures of speech but will tell you plainly about the Father. “(Jn 16:25) “I have said these things to you, that in me you may have peace. In the world you will have tribulation. But take heart; I have overcome the world.”(Jn 16:33)

The Lord accomplished his redemptive work and gave true happiness and sincere pleasures to us. It is like to bestow the banquet for us. Therefore all true believers can enjoy the eternal pleasures and peace by faith.

Fanny Crosby became a blind woman within only six weeks after her birth, she believed in Jesus Christ and rejoiced always and wrote the above 6000 hymns. He wrote the song like followings. “Oh what a happy soul am I, although I cannot see, I am resolved that in this world contented I will be. How many blessing I enjoy that other people don’t. To weep and sigh because I’m blind I cannot and I won’t.

Augustine said, “ For you created us for you before our soul does not take rest we cannot take peace.” Rutherford wrote 220 many letters for 1 ½ years in the prison and sent them to his pastoral believers, which here is a phrase of the letters as following. That is, “I can write down the love of Christ, if I have the wide paper like the heaven and the earth and much ink like the water of the sea,” He pointed to the prison and called for the palace of Christ, and also he said, “the cross is sweet, light, shining and becomes the comfort.” He also said, “Although I swim in the deep sea, Christ touches my chin with his hand and does not make my breath stopped. My beloved brother, I praise his glorified name, my loss is my benefit, my prison is my palace, my sorrow is my joy. I walk through even hell to get the banquet of Christ’s love and I will go through the multitude of the devil.”

The many word, “joy” come in the Scripture, which there are “concerning judgment, because the ruler of this world is judged.”(Ps 16:11), “unspeakable joy” (I Pet 1:8), “the eternal joy” (Is 35:10).

Where is the joy of the believer happened? 1) Joy comes out of believing in Christ and making him submitted. Faith means to commit all things to Christ. Especially the believer believes that even the issue of death is solved by Christ. It knows that I was died in the death of Christ. Before the issue of death is solved the man always has the anxiety. True joy is not enjoyed by only the hero and famous man, but as whoever believes in Jesus Christ sincerely. 2) The joy of believer is happened by the Holy Spirit sent by Christ. As Holy Spirit dwells in us the joy comes out of him.

Sermon 44 Three virtues that the believer should take in the wicked world. (Ps 37:7)

David exhorts three virtues in staying in the wicked world.

1. The virtue of silence

The maxim said, “Speech is silver, silence is gold.” Although it is not an authoritative one, it is the wisdom that is understood out of the common grace God gives. We can execute more good things than speech in silence. The Lord also had executed good works so much by his silence. 1) He kept on silence to the criticism of the hypocrite (Jn 8:6) 2) Keeping on silence to the false witness.(Mt 26:68, 27:12-14) 3) He kept on silence to the one to criticize for his curiosity (Lk 23:9) 4) He kept silence to the one to cast only the questions clumsily without decision. (Jan 19:9)

The saints also treat in many cases with the virtue of silence to the wicked one. Such treatment like such things is the attitude of faith to look at only God by thinking the fact that we cannot expect only man.

1) As the man has the unfair thing and defends, he may not be righteous. In his heart, does not he have some insufficiency that he can have the unfair thing? Or, does he have any hidden sin the other does not know? Not only that, the man has the anxiety to commit sin that although he defense, he lifts up himself. 2) Not only that, as the man has some unfair and says some word, he is surrounded by more anxiety

by the word to come the word out of the other. 3) It is dangerous for as he overstates easily. Overstatement is lie. 4) As I protest myself he does not receive the defense of God. Therefore our text said, “Be still before the LORD “.

2. The waiting for with endurance

The believer should not attack to solve the issue that he cannot execute by human power for himself. Because the time that God returns such wrong affairs shall come on. Spurgeon said, “We have the value to wait for God. Because God arrives at the exact time that God makes us been benefit. He does not come at the early time than the exact time and did not come at the late time.”

3. He should not compline the one to accomplish the wicked craft in his prosperity.

1) The heart to have complained is already harmful. The thing, “complain” is not normal in the state of his heart, but the kind of the crazed symptom. Just like that he lost the virtue of safety and calm. Accordingly the state of such heart only commits sin. (verse 8)

2) Although the wicked is prosperous for the material of world, for such prosperity bring about by the method of sin, it is disappeared after the moment. This Psalms says many things about the fact that the kind of such glory are passed away swiftly. (9, 10, 20, 28, 35, 38) 1) The heaven is our home town, this world is our foreign place, 2) for to

leave this world is to enter into the true life, this world is like the tomb.

3) For leaving our body completely is the complete release, the body is like the prison. (Calvin) For the prosperity in this world is not such great blessing, the saints may not be participated into the place. The work God executes is not the center of this world. For this world is small, his standard does not belong to it. He leads the world in the center of the world. Therefore the saints do not need to complain for the fact that the wicked has the prosperity and he does not be perished.

3) Although the saints has small blessing in this world, he does not need to embracer the complaint and the blame. The blessing that the saints receive has the safety in this world. Because it comes to them as the blessing of God. (9, 11, 16, 17, 18-26, 34, 37)

4) Although the saints is persecuted by the wicked, he does not need to take complain and blame. Because especially the grace of God comes on him. This Psalms says many things of the fact that the saints received the persecution by the wicked. (12-15, 32) As the saints are persecuted also, he should remember that such suffering is not failure; he does not need to complain. He should know only the fact that as he is persecuted by the wicked; he comes to approach to God closely. At this point Calvin said as followings. In persecution 1) as he lost his property, it means that his treasure shall be possessed in the kingdom of God. 2) As he is driven out of the original nation it means that he has deeper fellowship with him, 3) as he is suffered by the bad punishment it means to escape into Christ deeply. 4) As he is suffered much , it

means the fact that he receives much glory in the kingdom of God, 5) As he is died it means to enter into the eternal glory. God treats closely to the persecuted saints more and hold him. Therefore as the saints are suffered some, he should receive only more blessing than before. This psalm has many words about the fact that God holds the persecuted saints especially. (9, 17, 24, 28, 32, 33, 39) Therefore the persecuted saints should not complain rather he should please and take boldness.

Pastor Ki Sun Lee of our Korea protested the worship to Japanese idol and the he was suffered in the prison for 5-6 years. As he was prisoned as he was asked by the prosecutor, he said, "If you believe in him as His Majesty the Emperor orders not to believe in Jesus, what shall you do?" Then Rev. Lee replied, "As the king said not to believe in, for he believes in him, he should be died surely! But for he is died by believing in Jesus it is natural to be died by believing in Jesus." Then the prosecutor was angry and said, "You guy! Your punishment should be severe." Then continuously Rev. Lee said, "As you give settlement, please give me the execution." It is informed that Rev. Lee rejoices always in the prison life for 5-6 years and endured the trial.

Sermon 45 The suffering and the saints (Ps 38:1-22)

We have the thought that we love the state that we have no suffering well. If it is good that the sinful world has no suffering, God might not put the suffering in the world. But the suffering is benefit to us; it stays in the world by the wisdom of God and His love.

1. Suffering is the source of comfort and joy.

II Cor 1:4 said, “Who comforts us in our entire affliction, so that we may be able to comfort those who are in any affliction, with the comfort with which we ourselves are comforted by God. “, II Cor 1:5 said, “For as we share abundantly in Christ’s sufferings, so through Christ we share abundantly in comfort too. “. As we see the Scripture, the men to be righteous and good also receive much suffering. But the end of the suffering was the peace and the joy. The joy in this world is moved by the external aspect. But true peace and true joy comes out of Holy Spirit, the scripture says that it is the unspeakable joy. (I Pet 1:8) Especially this joy comes on at the end that the saints was suffered the right tribulation.

Paul and Silas praised God in the prison for the peace and joy comes on them. Ps 23:4, 5 said, “Even though I walk through the valley of the shadow of death, I will fear no evil, for you are with me; your rod and your staff, they comfort me. You prepare a table

before me in the presence of my enemies; you anoint my head with oil; my cup overflows.

“.

2. Suffering is the school to nurture compassion.

II Cor 1:6 said, “If we are afflicted, it is for your comfort and salvation; and if we are comforted, it is for your comfort, which you experience when you patiently endure the same sufferings that we suffer.” God executes the great thing by the suffered men. All great servants of God took the experience of suffering. All apostles were persecuted and martyred, the great leaders in the early church for 300 years, Policap, Ignatius, Justice, Cyprian etc. were the men of suffering, in the medieval day the saints to have the line of right faith were the men of suffering, in the day of reformation, Luther, Calvin, Farrel . Beza, John Knox etc. were the men of suffering. The man to have suffering so can compassioned the other and can do the great things of God.

I introduce a precious poem in the meaning of thinking compassion as a precious virtue here; it is as following, “We judge the other severely. It is an ignored activity not to understand the hidden power in the life. It is the activity to misunderstand the deep source. It is the activity not to see the good grain hidden in the visible evil. If we understand the other more we almost love the other.” This compassion is given to us as we receive the suffering.”

3. Suffering is the source of hope.

II Cor 1:10 said, “He delivered us from such a deadly peril, and he will deliver us. On him we have set our hope that he will deliver us again. “. We taste the work of God through the suffering; accordingly we look at the certainty of salvation. This is different to the man of the world as the Christian believer. This world has no the hope any time. Bernard Shaw, who was a world-famous literary figure, confessed that his whole life was dry and had no any hope and said, “My life has two tragedies. One was the frustration not to achieve the wish in my heart and the other was the frustration as the wish in my heart was accomplished. As my wish in my heart was not accomplished I got frustration for it did not arrive, but as my wish in my heart was accomplished, I got frustration because the result to become so also is not sufficient. (There are two tragedies in life. One is not to get your heart desire: the other is to get it.) But the believer experiences the grace of God’s help through the suffering, he is not afraid of the suffering in the future and now that he can go through it and then he assure in the hope. The believer is not afraid of the death too. Because as the death come on he receives the grace to walk through it. God does not give the grace to walk through it at the early time. The father of Spurgeon preached the grace and said several grace and said lastly, “You have the grace you do not want; it is the grace of death. God does not give the grace that we can be died well before the time of death comes on us. Therefore the men to have

the time of death do not hate his death generally.” Suffering is the teacher to study the lesson that we are able to be died well. As we are experienced the suffering to be died already, we can be died well as the death come on us.

Sermon 46 The weakness of the man (Ps 39:1-13)

David prayed to make him known his weakness. (Verse 4) The one to know his weakness can execute his work rightly. But the one not to know it he attacks bragging vainly and he executes the affair by deceiving oneself. For the man is so weak, to know it is the first happiness.

1. The life of man is not long

Our text said, “Behold, you have made my days a few handbreadths,” It points that our living day is not long. Of the fact that our life is not long, the other part in the Scripture also says much. Ps 90:5 said, “You sweep them away as with a flood; they are like a dream, like grass that is renewed in the morning:” Such word reveals that the man is vanity and although it stays in moment and also soon it shall be disappeared. Therefore the man of wisdom remembers his death first of all. Ecc 7:4 said, “The heart of the wise is in the house of mourning, but the heart of fools is in the house of mirth.” At the coronation ceremony of Roman emperor, Constantine it was true that it was executed to offer tombstone as a present. It means that he should remember the day of his death and should be humble.

2. The man always is the weak one that cannot help but to be died.

Verse 5 b in our text said, “And my lifetime is as nothing before you.” The man cannot say to be strengthened by himself. Therefore I Pet 1:24 said, “For “All flesh is like grass and all its glory like the flower of grass. The grass withers, and the flower falls,” Is 2:22 says in the meaning that the life of man does not be strengthened, “Stop regarding man in whose nostrils is breath, for of what account is he?”, Ps 62:9 says, “Those of low estate are but a breath; those of high estate are a delusion; in the balances they go up; they are together lighter than a breath.” Therefore the man always cannot think that he himself is strengthened by himself. The man may be died for small issue. The man always has the weak point to be died any time. The reason also that God does not inform the day of our death by making us kept on it in our mind, that we can be died at any moment, and makes us kept on the life of faith faithfully and diligently.

3. The desire of man and his activity is vanity.

Our text verse 6 said,” Surely a man goes about as a shadow! Surely for nothing they are in turmoil; man heaps up wealth and does not know who will gather!” Indeed the man is busy to execute vain things. Although the man takes activity in his whole life, if he does in the center of God, it is foolish and vain. Although he lives for long time, such life is foolish and vain and it is not enough to him. Therefore in the ancient time Themistocles had lived for 107 years old and said in his last bed, “ I lives in pleasures now but I am died!” Just like that

the activity of man is vain and is not happy. Although they hold the power he is so, although he became a rich man he is so. According to the historian in the ancient day, as they reviewed 22 persons that were the most happy men out of Rome and the other nation, Among them 21 persons are real happy in their internal state, Among them one person was happier but he also was not happier than Agulaus Sophidius, the poor Arcadian shepherd. (Val Max, VII) the most of the men execute for matter. They inclined their power into the matter in their whole life. They abandon their life for their matter. If they love the matter more than God, they can become the servant of matter. Accordingly they shall be destroyed by the matter. They do not know the fact that the matter that they installed shall be belonged to anyone.

Sermon 47 Enjoy to execute the will of the Lord (Ps 40:6-8)

As David understood by the impression of Holy Spirit (verse 6), he says in the meaning that to obey the will of God is better than all offerings.

1. The will of God is very good to us.

We know that our will is benefit. But it is wrong. As we accomplish our will it is dangerous. Because it is dark and belongs to the sin. A certain woman saints does not pray the title of Lord's Prayer, "Thy will be done in earth, as it is in heaven". He said, "By accomplishing the will of God, or, my son shall be died, what shall I do?" But it is the word that he said for he does not know that the will of God is most high holiness. Therefore a certain woman saints prayed, "Lord, we are afraid of the fact that our will shall be accomplished. Inform your will to us."

2. The will of God is God-centric thing.

The will of God is not humanism, which its center is not to please the man'. It aims on pleasing God. Therefore his will is great and high. Is 55:8, 9 said, "For my thoughts are not your thoughts, neither are your ways my ways, declares the LORD. For as the heavens are higher than the earth, so are my ways higher than your ways and my thoughts than your thoughts." Not only that, his will is for his glory. It is nature that God receives the glory for he is the king of the kings. Therefore although in a certain thing, our personal gain, if it is will of God we

should do it. By comparison, God is the chief to control us we should walk by his command. Spurgeon said, “The military should go to the place he does not love.”

3. The kinds of God’s will.

The kind of God’s will is two kinds, which one is the will of providence and the other is the word of the Scripture. 1) It is difficult that we, the men know the providential will each one already. But we to believe in finally shall be brought about goodness by uniting all things although we have any things. (Rom 8:28) Therefore the saints should interpret the difficult thing to know by good volition and should endure in delight. As the saints endure so latter the blessing comes on them. A great scholar of the Scripture, Dr. James Gray settled to ride in a ship to go to England. But he got disease accidently and he could not go in that ship. But he knew that the ship was wrecked through a newspaper. Although we do not know the providential will of God we should believe that by all things are united and the goodness shall be accomplished. 2) For the word of the Scripture is the will of God we can know, how much delight it is! The Scripture of the New Testament and the Old Testament reveal the mysterious will of God obviously; we are like the men to receive the lamp in the night. Therefore we should obey the word of Scripture with joyful heart. As the believer treats the Scripture in neglect it is to commit sin to despise God. The degree to love the word of the Scripture (to obey) is just the degree to love God.

4. Obedience should be established by joyful heart, loving heart, cheerful heart and sacrificial heart.

Even the man does not want the service of the one not to obey, how does God want it? Therefore David said in Ps 40:7, “Then I said, “Behold, I have come; in the scroll of the book it is written of me:” which means that he prepared with his joyful heart to obey whatever. Obedience should be practiced by having sacrificial mind joyfully. The daughter of general Boo succeeds the Christian ministry by following his father. As he got sickness a friend visited him and lamented, “This disease made the stumbling block to the work of the Lord”. Then he replied, “It is precious to do the work of the Lord but it is more precious to do by the will of the Lord.” Just like that the true servants of the Lord obeyed the will of the Lord in sweet heart; they endured the incomprehensible tribulation and pain with the sweet heart in the meaning to obey the will of the Lord. The great author of hymn, Benjamin Schmolke became a hot topic and then his son was died later he was paralyzed and became a blind man. But he endured the tribulation in joy and wrote the hymn like followings.

My Jesus, as Thou wilt!

Oh, may Thy will be mine!

Into Thy hand of love
I would my all resign;
Through sorrow, or through joy,
Conduct me as Thine own,
And help me still to say,
My Lord, Thy will be done!

My Jesus, as Thou wilt!
Though seen through many a tear,
Let not my star of hope
Grow dim or disappear;
Since Thou on earth hast wept,
And sorrowed oft alone,
If I must weep with Thee,
My Lord, Thy will be done!

My Jesus, as Thou wilt!
All shall be well for me;
Each changing future scene
I gladly trust with Thee.
Straight to Thy rest above
I travel calmly on,
And sing, in life or death,
My Lord, Thy will be done

**Sermon 48 The confidence of David to the ultimate salvation (Ps
41:1-5)**

David received unspeakable affliction for his enemy. (5-9) But he did not surprised at, and also he did not request the aid of the man, and he did not surrender his enemies. He only prayed to the invisible God and seeks only his help. It was the bold power to come out of faith. His boldness and patience came out of believing the ultimate salvation of God. The faith of David to believe in the ultimate character of salvation was expressed at verse 12. It says, “But you have upheld me because of my integrity, and set me in your presence forever. “ Refer to the interpretation of verse 12 it reveals the ultimate character of salvation.

We are going to quote several passages of L. Boettner to know the ultimate character of salvation. If God knows that the people are the men to enjoy the eternal life absolute unconditionally, and the Holy Spirit applies the effective of redemption to them effectively, they finally are saved until the end. Historically this doctrine was claimed by many Calvinists but actually many Armenians denied. Once the one to become a true believer of Christ he has the principle of eternal life that is, the Holy Spirit in him. For the Holy Spirit dwells in him they already are warranted the sanctification. Of course, they cannot help but to be trained by so much temptation. They yet do not see the figure of their future. But they know that the work begun in him should be completed absolutely, in present the fight in them is the symbol of life and the promise of victory.

1. The eternal love of God to the chosen people is the warrant of their ultimate salvation

This love is unchanged like the existence of God. The love is not put in the criteria of the attract of the other. That is, it is not given by the good point of the receiver. “In this is love, not that we have loved God but that he loved us and sent his Son to be the propitiation for our sins.” (I Jn 4:10) “But God shows his love for us in that while we were still sinners, Christ died for us.” (Rom 5:8)

2. The total process of our salvation is planned and led by God.

The grace of God does not become in the beginning and the continuation by our merit. Accordingly we to become the believer do not destroy eternally. As God gives the grace of salvation to the sinner, God knew that the sinner is the total corrupted one and the one to break out the holiness of God. Therefore after he was conversed, although he committed the unfaithful sin, it is not the reason that God gives up the grace God should give to him.

3. The Christian believer stays in the state of warfare in the world.

He can be slipped down temporarily. But if he experienced the internal transformation by his early regeneration, he shall be return to the church in moment and he should be saved. As he returned to the original mind, he has no any doubt to his salvation, and confesses his sin and shall

seek the forgiveness of God. Of course his corruption harms himself severely and harms the others. But it is temporarily.

4. The biblical evidences of the ultimate salvation are abundant.

“Who shall bring any charge against God’s elect? It is God who justifies. Who is to condemn? Christ Jesus is the one who died—more than that, who was raised—who is at the right hand of God, who indeed is interceding for us. Who shall separate us from the love of Christ? Shall tribulation, or distress, or persecution, or famine, or nakedness, or danger, or sword? As it is written, “For your sake we are being killed all the day long;

we are regarded as sheep to be slaughtered.” No, in all these things we are more than conquerors through him who loved us. For I am sure that neither death nor life, nor angels nor rulers, nor things present nor things to come, nor powers, nor height nor depth, nor anything else in all creation, will be able to separate us from the love of God in Christ Jesus our Lord.” (Rom 8:33-39)

“Truly, truly, I say to you, whoever believes has eternal life.”(Jn 6:47).

“Truly, truly, I say to you, whoever hears my word and believes him who sent me has eternal life. He does not come into judgment, but has passed from death to life. “(Jn 5:24) “I am the living bread that came down from heaven. If anyone eats of this bread, he will live forever. And the bread that I will give for the life of the world is my flesh.” I am

the living bread that came down from heaven. If anyone eats of this bread, he will live forever. And the bread that I will give for the life of the world is my flesh.” (Jn 6:51) “But whoever drinks of the water that I will give him will never be thirsty again the water that I will give him will become in him a spring of water welling up to eternal life.” (Jn 4:14), “And I am sure of this, that he who began a good work in you will bring it to completion at the day of Jesus Christ. “ (Phil 1:6) “And this is the testimony that God gave us eternal life, and this life is in his Son. “. (I Jn 5:11) “I write these things to you who believe in the name of the Son of God, that you may know that you have eternal life.” (I Jn 5:13) “For by a single offering he has perfected for all time those who are being sanctified. “ (Heb 10:14) “The Lord will rescue me from every evil deed and bring me safely into his heavenly kingdom. To him is the glory forever and ever. Amen. “(II Tim 4:18) “For those whom he foreknew he also predestined to be conformed to the image of his Son, in order that he might be the firstborn among many brothers. “ (Rom 8:29) “I give them eternal life, and they will never perish, and no one will snatch them out of my hand. My Father, who has given them to me, is greater than all, and no one is able to snatch them out of the Father’s hand. “(Jn 10:28, 29)

The true believer is not given only in the present help and in the future also he shall be given more help eternally.

Sermon 49 Long for the Lord but do not frustrate (Ps 42:1-5)

1. Long for the Lord. (1-4)

Ps 84:10 says, “For a day in your courts is better than a thousand elsewhere. I would rather be a doorkeeper in the house of my God than dwell in the tents of wickedness.” This is similar to the word of Ps 42:1. The reason David longed for God so was for to live with God is the first joy. How much great is this joy great? It is the pleasure of the heaven. The place that God is has the taste of the heaven. The reason David longed for God so was for the fact that in the past time he got much grace of God but in the present time the men of the world mocked him, “Where is your God?” Then he remembered the time of grace in his past time and then longed for receive the grace. The fact to long for the grace makes them received the grace too. Mt 5:6 said, “Blessed are those who hunger and thirst for righteousness, for they shall be satisfied.” The men to receive the great grace are the men to long for the grace faithfully. Job longed for God and said, “Though he slay me, I will hope in him; yet I will argue my ways to his face.” (Job 13:15 footnote). As Jacob prayed nearby the river Jabbok, although his hip bone was broken out, he said, “These are the sons of Dishon: Hemdan, Eshban, Ithran, and Cheran.” (Gen 36:26). Although the believer lost he accepted grace, as he longs for it faithfully, he can receive new grace. Because the state to lose the grace becomes the purpose to enter into better grace.

The reason to be dropped down out of the grace in the present time 1) is for making the saints known the precious grace, 2) is for making them led into the progressive step.

2. Let's do not frustrate.

Why does the believer frustrate? 1) Does he frustrate for he is tired of affliction to the adversity and difficult issue in this world? For the man has several suffering and adversity in the world, they are appeared until they leave the world. In comparison, the horrible wave enters into the ship to take trip and attacked to it and the great wave comes on it is the tired time the frustrated time? Then our believers feel the fact that they cannot do with their power and let's take chance to depend on God by committing all things to Him. Then it is not the time to cut off the hope but rather is time to get hope. Although Milton was a blind man at 44 years old, he wrote the books, the paradise lost and the paradise regained. 2) Shall we take frustration by our failure? It is easy that a believer is frustrated for his failure and his sin but it is fault. Abraham Lincoln were faith for four times he became the president in America, as we see the parable of the prodigal son (Luke chapter 15), the fact that the repented prodigal son received more love than the first son was revealed. Before Augustine repented lived with his concubine and was a delinquent youth, and a great Biblical scholar, Torrey tried to take the suicide before he believed in. 3) shall we take frustration for our horrible issue? As the men meet the dangerous things they are

surrounded by horror. But as we think by the truth, the object we are horrible is only God. Then we are afraid of the other except God. The sense makes us stimulated by meaningless horror. As we leave this world one word that we should leave to the latter persons, “The men, the one to deceive you more is not the other but just your sense (heart); you should not depend on it. I had taken tens of thousands of fear without meaning in my whole life. Although I am alive, it is sorrowful to leave by living in death.”

Sermon 50 Do not disappoint (Ps 43:5)

Although the man is the one to have so strong will, he is easy to crush like a clay vessel. For the man is weak but the environment is strong, it

is easy that the man has pessimism. If indeed the strong environment surrounded us is the destine without meaning and without sense, it shall become so. But for our environment is ruled over by the hand of God, we do not need to have frustration in it.

1. Do not let us frustrate at the dark and dangerous time.

The dark dangerous time brings about the salvation and the happiness to the one to receive it rightly. Although we have deep tribulation not to look at the future in confusion, as we live by the wisdom of God the bright light shall be shined up in the future. A small ship floated on the so grand water that the dangerous storm is happened has no the power to overcome the sea. But it keeps on navigating on the horrible sea by discerning the direction in depending on the compass and by the structure of ship system and pushing power of propeller to fix the floating power. The small matter goes through the grand horrible sea is the result of wise application of the law. Just like that although the man is so small, if he has good equipment, it can go through the horrible strong wave of world fully. Then what is the wise equipment? It is just faith to depend on God.

Tribulation is great and the man is small, the one to have faith overcome the world. As we have only faith, the tribulation is the chance of success. Ask to the great saints in the past time. Is this word whether right or not? Ask to Abraham, the chance of his success He

might reply he stayed at the vague position that he should take the knife to offer Isaac as the burnt offering. Ask to Ruth, and then she might reply that her success was come by taking the vague point to pick out grain on the other field to serve her mother-in-law and ask to Job, and then he shall teach the fact to receive the answer of God in the severest storm. (Job 38:1) Ask to Joseph. And then he will teach that the secret of success the fact that he was poisoned in the Egyptian nation in unfair. Therefore we should not say that the dark dangerous time should be the time of our failure surely. Then the frustration should be prohibited. Then what we should execute is to believe in the Lord and we should be led by him. Bonar made a song like followings. "I shall choose my portion by myself, although I can do it but I cannot do it. My God! You choose it for me!" At this point let's remember the hymn as following.

1.All the way my Sav-ior leads me;

What have I to ask be-side?

Can I doubt His ten-der mer-cy,

Who thro' life has been my guide?

Heaven-ly peace, di-vin-est com-fort,

Here by faith in Him to dwell;

For I know what-e'er be-fall me,

Je-sus do-eth all things well;

For I know what-e'er be-fall me,

Je-sus do-eth all things well.

2.All the way my Sav-ior leads me;

Cheers each wind-ing path I tread;

Gives me grace for ev-ery tri-al,

Feeds me with the liv-ing bread;

Though my wea-ry steps may fal-ter,

And my soul a-thirst may be,

Gush-ing from the Rock be-fore me,

Lo, a spring of joy I see;

Gush-ing from the Rock be-fore me,

Lo a spring of joy I see.

3.All the way my Sav-ior leads me;

Oh, the full-ness of His love!

Per-fect rest to me is prom-ised

In my Fa-ther's house a-bove;

When my spir-it clothed, im-mor-tal,

Wings its flight to realms of day,

This my song thro' end-less a-ges

Je-sus led me all the way;

This my song thro' end-less a-ges

Je-sus led me all the way. A-men.

2. Do not let us frustrate for you have no rapid success in your work. For our business is in the center of the Lord, finally the fruit should be come. If our business is for the Lord we should endure by knowing that we should be succeeding surely. Because the Lord blesses the business in the center of the Lord. Despite it is so, the one to take frustration is to believe in the other than the Lord. If he believes in the Lord why does he take frustration? As Moody proclaimed the gospel once he got the frustration time. The reason he was frustrated them, is for the record of his evangelism was bad and its fruit was few. . Then he read the event that despite Noah shouted out for 120 years, he had no

the repented persons, he received the comfort and devoted himself to do again he could take success. Gal 6:9 said, “And let us not grow weary of doing good, for in due season we will reap, if we do not give up.”

Sermon 51 The Kingship of Christ (Ps 45:1-5)

We can find out the fact that Christ becomes he king in the Old Testament. Especially the word, Is 9:6, 7 are so important. Ps 45: also prefigures the kingship of Christ. Verses 6, 7 of this Psalms state his

kingship directly. As we read this word the features of his kingship are revealed as three things.

1. The divine nature of Christ

Our text verse 6 says, “Your throne, O God, is forever and ever.

The scepter of your kingdom is a scepter of uprightness; “. This word points the kingdom of Christ. The kingship of Christ has the essence of his divine nature. The divine nature of Christ is sure like the prophesy of the Old Testament.

- 1) He is absolute holy and has no sin. (Jn 8:46, 19:6, II Cor 5:21, Heb 7:26 I Pet 2:22)
- 2) Jesus is the eternal one. (Jan 1:1 8:58, 17:5, 24)
- 3) Jesus is the life (Jn 1:4,5, 26, 11:25, 14:6)
- 4) Jesus is unchanged always. (Heb 1:11, 12, 13, 13:8)
- 5) Jesus is omnipotence. (Is 9:6, Mt 11:27, 28:18 Lk 7:14 Jn 5:28, 29, 11:43, 44, Eph 1:22, Heb 1:3 Rev 1:8)
- 6) Jesus is omniscience. (Mt 9:4 Jn 2:24 6:64, 16:19 Eph 1:23)
- 7) Jesus is omnipresent (Mt 18:20, 28:20, Jn 1:1 18, Eph 1:23)
- 8) Jesus created all things. (Jn 1:3, 10, I Corn 8:6 Col 1:16, 17, Heb 1:3, 10)
- 9) Jesus has the power of remission. (Mt 26:28, Mk 2:5-12, Lk 24:47, Jn 1:29, Act 10:43, Col 1:14, I Jn 1:7)

- 10) Jesus gives the salvation that is he is the object of faith (Mt 1:21, 11:28, Jn 3:16, 6:28-40, 10:9, 27, 28, 11:26, 12:44, 45, 14:6 17:3 20:31 Act 16:31 Rom 10:9, 13)
- 11) Jesus received the prayer and worship. (Is 45:22, Act 17:5, Mt 14:33, 15: 25, 28:17, Lk 24:51, 52, Jn 5:23, 9:38, 14:13, 16:23, 24, 20:28 Act 7:59, Phil 2:10, 11, Heb 1:6, Rev 5:12, 13)
- 12) Jesus judges all people. (Mt 7:21-23, 25:31-46 Jn 5:22-29, Act 10:42 II Cor 5:10)

We have many evidences that Christ is God. Especially the testimony of the enemy to this thing has the aspect that we can take interest. The reason that the testimony of the enemy is powerful at a meaning is for the enemy does not say helpful word to his object. The devil, the enemy of truth also testimonies the fact that Jesus is God. (Mt 8:29) We do not want that the devil is the one too testimony the truth. But we want to study the activity of devil. We know well the fact that the guy knows that God is one and is afraid of him and stumbles (Jm 2:19) and he said directly by knowing the fact that Jesus is God. That guy knows Jesus as God and is afraid of him and leaves. As in the land of China a believer, Cho Chiming prayed for a devil-possessed girl for 8, 9 years in the name of Jesus, the devil was left. And also at Fouchow in China, a woman was possessed by devil the believers prayed for her. The woman did not have listened to the fact that Jesus is the son of God. Then at that time the woman said that Jesus is the son of God. Afterwards the

devil was left out of her. An event happened in Germany, for a woman, Gottlieben Dittus to possessed 1067 devils, Bulumhardt who was a great prayer prayed in the name of Jesus. The devil-possessed woman said, “I cannot endure the name of Jesus for horrible one.” (Nevius, Demon Possession p 114) We do not think that the devil is the one to testimony the gospel. The devil is the enemy of gospel. For that guy is cannot endure before the truth, the one has the thing to confess the truth directly It attracts our interest. Above of all we receive the fact that Jesus is God by the testimony of the word of Scripture truly indeed and believe in it. If it is the high testimony like the heaven except it the other testimonies should be low like the earth.

2. The eternity of Christ’s kingship.

Ps 45:6 testimonies this fact. The dominion of this world is changed and destroyed continuously, but the nation of Christ should not be perished eternally. Our faith has the object, the eternal one. The eternal blessed kingdom is what we should long for. Although we sacrifice all the other things, we should not forget only the kingdom. Therefore a certain saints prayed, “Lord make my eyes attached on the letter of eternity and walk on the earth!”

3. The righteousness of Christ’s kingship

Our text testimonies also this fact. Verse 6, the word, “a scepter of uprightness;” means the righteous dominion. Although this world

demands the justice, before ruling over, true righteousness always cannot help but to take anxiety. The nation that the righteousness stays is only the kingdom of Christ. (II Pet 3:13) because the righteousness of Christ is absolute perfection, there is no the righteousness superior or it. Therefore his kingdom never is changed. The happiness of this world is indeed misery state. The Rome emperor, Augustus seem to be like the happy man, actually he was the unhappiest man. He fought to Roman citizens to establish up his kingdom, and he fought to Brutus and Cassius together, after that he fought his friend, Antony. After that he did not stay in peace, he brought the troop and went to region Macedon and Galatia and took warfare with them. As he returned into his house also there were many enemies. His only daughter also united with many noble persons and took the secret plan and made him surprised and gives him much anxiety. As we see it, the attitude of the heroes in the world is only external safety but they produced all anxiety and complain in their inner part. But the kingship of Christ always is overcome and afterwards it should be kept on eternal safety.

4. The attitude of believers to the Christ's kingship.

Of these issue verses 10, 11 in our text said. That is, "Hear, O daughter, and consider, and incline your ear: forget your people and your father's house, and the king will desire your beauty. Since he is your lord, bow to him." This is a metaphor that the believer should throw away his own all things and follow the Lord and worship him. As the believer

worships the Lord he should reveal his obedience. Obedience is the life of worship. The worship without obedience is the destroyed activity to fill the human covets. The believer is the one to accept the Lord as his king and to obey him absolutely. As they have such obedience all ritual worship has also the meaning. A king of a certain kingdom tried to elect an obeying servant. He tested two persons by picking up the water out of a well into the pot. As they tried to do it, the water is not filled in the pot for it was broken out. Then among them the one gave up for his frustration. But the other filled the water into the broken pot by picking the water out of that well according to the order of the king. As he picked up the water until the well is dried, there was a diamond ring in the bottom of well. He picked up it and pleased so much and understood the secret of obedience. Just like that although the believer on the way to obey the word of the Lord has much trouble, afterwards he should be blessed.

Sermon 52 The Saints should not be afraid of (Ps 46:1-3)

The horrible heart brings about much harm to the man in his whole life. The man has much time to be horrible without meaning. Like John Bunyan said, the one to be afraid of takes the flood as the drop of rain is started, the flood shall come on, as he walks on the way he is slipped down for stumbling of straw. The reason that the one is arrested by horrible heart is his sin. But the one receive the atonement of Christ has no horror.

1. He is afraid of for his loss.

The man is afraid of his loss. Or, he is afraid of loss of his property, or, he is afraid of the loss of honor, or, he is afraid of the loss of life. But the Psalmist said, “God is our refuge and strength, a very present help in trouble.” As Chrysostom was exiled (living alone) by the empress, Eudoxia, he said in his preaching, “What shall I am afraid of? It is death? No. I know that Christ is my life. Is it the exiled life driven out of the land that I live? No. The land and all things in it belong to God. Is it loss of my property? No. As I came into the world, I had no what I brought, as I leave out this world, I have no what I bring. ... As they drive me out of here I seem to become like Elijah, as they cast me into the pot, I seem to become like Jeremiah, as they cast me into the sea I seem to become Jonah, as they cast me into the den, I seem to become like Daniel, as they hit me with stone, I seem to become like Stephan, As they cut off my neck, I seem to become the Baptist John, As they hit me with stick I seem to become like the Apostle Paul.”

2. He is afraid of emotionally.

According to the word of Seneca, Senecio Cornelus was a great property owner and a wise man, a certain day he did not breathe for his surprising by some animal and then at the morning of next day he was died. Just like that, as the man enlarged the horror emotionally he gets the loss. But as we that receive the atonement are analyzed intellectually rightly, we can avoid this horror. As the man, Lysimachus tried to kill Theodorus, Theodorus said, "It is a big issue, a small fly can kill the man." As we, above of all, by the word of God know what the death is rightly we do not need to be afraid of it. Jesus said, "And do not fear those who kill the body but cannot kill the soul. Rather fear him who can destroy both soul and body in hell." (Mt 10:28)

As we know that only God is the most horrible judger we are not afraid of all things in the world. Moreover, as we know that God protects the life of our believers absolutely, we do not need to be afraid of the dangerous things in the world. The author of these psalms also overcame this horror in this meaning. He said, "God is our refuge and strength, a very present help in trouble. ". (Verse 1) Refer to Mt 10:29-31

3. He is afraid of for agony symptom.

The man has the operation of chronicle sick heart to take trouble for a small thing. It is unbelief and the activity to commit sin. It is the

harmful operation of biological heart. The contemporary science testimonies surely, that for the symptom of agony crushes some cells in man's brain in the degree not to cure. A famous doctor, W. C. Alvarez said that 80% of stomach disease is brought by the agony symptom.

The man takes anxiety greatly by meaningless thing. As a certain man walks in the night, he was dropped down into a cliff and he holds a grass and was panting. He thought that if he is dropped down more, he should be fallen down deeply and then he should be died. Then after grass roots are pulled out, and he was dropped down on the bottom, he realized that the length between the top and the bottom was only 6 chi. although the man has much agony, the most things of them are not realized actually in his life.

And the man takes the agony by thinking of the things overflowed than his thought. Melancthon was met the difficult thing in the time of Reformation and took great agony. Then Luther told Melancthon, "Mr. Melancthon! Do not try to become the king to control all things in the world." We should know that only God rules over all small things and all big things, and depends on him and we should take our responsibility.

Sermon 53 Praise the Lord (Ps 47:1-9)

The atheism has the complaint but has no true praise. And although the agnosticism also is immersed by the melancholy it has no praising. But for the Christianity is the religion to know God truly, it is the religion of praise.

1. How do we praise?

Verse 1 in our text said, “Clap your hands, all peoples! Shout to God with loud songs of joy! “. For the action to hit the hand means to do with the fullness of joy, which points to praise with joy. This does not mean to have the ritualism to hit the hands. For the joy is the life of praise, the praise without having it is only the vain ceremony. The Christianity is the religion of joy. For the kingdom of God by coming of Christ, why shall we not take joy! For the Holy Spirit dwells in the heart of the believer why shall not we take joy! Therefore it said that the believer rejoice in the tribulation. (Rom 5:3) Although they are died they rejoice. As a certain ship was wrecked, many people were drowned into the water and they were died all people were floated by putting on the life jacket. Among them a couple. A cruel man came to them and deprived the life jacket of his wife. Then she bold on the life jacket of his husband. Then they were tied in the dying situation. But they praised the hymn, “Rock of Ages, Cleft for Me,” Although they were able to be died, but until their life were cut they praised the hymn and extending their life, after that the saving ship came to them, they were rescued. Although they were arrived at the dying state, they

praised with joy. In the history of Christianity such examples were happened so much.

2. The contents of praise

The contents of praise should be established by the word of wisdom. Verse 7 in our text, “For God is the King of all the earth; sing praises with a psalm! “. What is wisdom? It points to the word of God. (The Scripture)

Praising should be established by the contents in the word of God. Our soul can take true joy through the word of God. Ps 19:8 says, “The precepts of the LORD are right, rejoicing the heart; the commandment of the LORD is pure, enlightening the eyes;” And also it points to the word of God he says, “More to be desired are they than gold, even much fine gold; sweeter also than honey and drippings of the honeycomb.” (Ps 19:10) Toplady listened to the sermon of a certain pastor at a fold of a country in Ireland and was impressed greatly. The text of the sermon was Eph 2:13. The word is, “For we are his workmanship, created in Christ Jesus for good works, which God prepared beforehand, that we should walk in them.” After 10 years he became an evangelist. One day, as he stayed at the hill, he escaped into the space of a rock at the horrible time in the thunder and reminded the sermon before 10 years ago and made a hymn poem. It was the hymn, “Rock of Ages, cleft for me,” Just like that the heart of Toplady took a

hymn by a wisdom to come out of the word of the Scripture (Eph 2:13) that he listened to at the cow fold.

3. Whom do we praise?

Our text verse 2 says, “For the LORD, the Most High, is to be feared, A great king over all the earth. “. As we see this word, our praise is to worship God as our king. Except it, verse 6, 7, 8 etc. praise the kingship of God. God is the king to control all nations. Is 40:15 says, “Behold, the nations are like a drop from a bucket, and are accounted as the dust on the scales; behold, he takes up the coastlands like fine dust.” I Chron 16:31 says, “Let the heavens be glad, and let the earth rejoice, and let them say among the nations, “The LORD reigns!””, Dan 2:21 says, “He changes times and seasons; he removes kings and sets up kings; he gives wisdom to the wise and knowledge to those who have understanding;” and Prov 21:1 says, “The king’s heart is a stream of water in the hand of the LORD; he turns it wherever he will.” Hudson Taylor says, “If we lift up God as the king, it seems to mean not to lift up God as the king.”

Sermon 54 God is our God Eternally (Ps 48:1-14)

Actually verse 14 is the conclusion of all phrases of the above. As we interpret several things in it some facts are revealed obviously.

This phrase comes out of verse 14 especially.

1. The great God

The word, “Great “in verse 1 means “to be great “in Hebrew text.

As such meaning, verse 2 says, “God is the great king.” As we say that God is great, it means that his method is great in our salvation. And the fact that his method of salvation is great points to the wonderful fact of his great power and his wisdom. He never has the things that his power is short. For he saved us until now, he cannot help but not to save today. Therefore he is our God eternally. Despite it is so we have weak prayer like we do not reckon that God is great. Such short prayer means to despise God. We should pray before great God by faith and should pray sincerely with great issue.

2. He is God to inform to the world as the refuge.

He suddenly is not an unfamiliar stranger to save us out of the danger. He always is informed that as his people was dropped down into the dangerous seat; he is the one to save. Our text, verse 3 says, “Within her citadels God has made himself known as a fortress. “. We should concentrate on the word, “has made him known” in this phrase. We are not the men to serve God we do not know. We believe in the God of

covenant that in history, sometimes was revealed and then informed to his people. We approach to God who knows well and prays in assurance.

Verse 8 says, “As we have heard, so have we seen in the city of the LORD of hosts, in the city of our God, which God will establish forever. Selah”. The word, “As we have heard, so have we seen” means that as we listened to that God always save us at this time and God helps at this time too. God is the one to execute as he said to save his people. Therefore the people listens to the promise of God they experience it actually. The promises of God must be accomplished absolutely. Moody said that the promise of God is supported by four pillars. That is, 1) The pillar of God’s grace and his love, 2) The pillar of his grace and his love to the believer. The grace of God and his promise are not forgotten by God. 3) The pillar of his faithfulness, He is not changed for he is faithful. 4) The pillar of his power. His power should be accomplished according to his promise. It always does so. Therefore God is our God eternally.

3. God filled with justice.

Our text verse 10 says, “As your name, O God, so your praise reaches to the ends of the earth.” As we see this word, it is sure that the fact that the people of God are saved by the virtue of Lord’s righteousness for the relationship that God chose them. (Duet 7:6-8, 9:6) The

righteousness of God is the activity that he reveals to save his people, for it, his enemies cannot say with their mouth and cannot help but to be destroyed. The salvation we receive is not established by our short righteousness. As Luther lived at monastery, he keeps on godly rule sternly. He awakening, praying, and reading the Scripture and all other effort with his all life. But he confessed, “Although I am a holy monk but my conscience always has anxiety. I had no love to God rather I got the angry towards God in secret and hated God. But when I knew that the sinner is justified by faith and was established through the mercy of the Lord, I felt that I entered into the paradise of God.” – (Erdmann, The Delights of Life) If we are saved by our righteousness, God does not become our God eternally. Because we has no righteousness.

4. What is our God?
- 1) God of peace. (Phil 4:9),
- 2) God of love (II Cor 13:11)
- 3) God of forgiveness (Neh 9:17)
- 4) God of salvation (Is 12:2)
- 5) God of patience and comfort (Rom 15:5)
- 6) God of Hope (Rom 15:13)
- 7) God of all comfort (II Cor 1:3)
- 8) God of all grace (I Pet 5:10)

9) God of glory (Act 7:2), as the other of the Scripture said that he is God to gives all blessings. (Moody) And our text said that this God leads us until our death.

As he lead us what he accomplishes are, 1) he makes us not slipped down. (Jud 24, Ps 116:8) 2) he makes us kept on cleaning. (Jn 13:5,6) 3) He lead us into the way of peace (Lk 1:79) 4) He deliver us out of the net of plague (Ps 25:15) 5) He establishes up us on the place like strong rock. (Ps 40:2) 6) He makes us shone the light. (Ps 119:105)

Sermon 55 The unhappiness of the one to depend on the material but not God (Ps 49:6-20)

The men of the world are jealous to the rich man to have much property. But it is the dark thought. (Verse 13) The one to depend on the material is misery actually.

1. Arrogance for the matter (verse 6)

Our text said that the rich man is “those who trust in their wealth and boast of the abundance of their riches? “. God throw away the arrogant and bestows grace to the humble one. (Jm 4:6) Prov 16:18 says, “Pride goes before destruction and a haughty spirit before a fall.”

2. The matter cannot redeem the soul (7,8)

The things of world cannot save the soul of the man out of death. Whoever the man does not meet the savior without reason they should be perished. The kings cannot do it and also the generals do so. In the old Rome, Siccus Dentatus, a military overcame always 120 times warfare, and received awards for 212 times. But he also was died. The salvation is the present only God gives to the saints by merit of Christ's precious blood. (Verse 15)

3. The matter finally enters into the hand of the others. (verse 10)

They attack to gather the money and to live for several thousand and thousand years (verse 11) But According to their death their property also are disappeared. As they are died they cannot bring it. (Verse 17) The man not to be saved seems to be a beast, the poet concluded. (Verse 20) The prophet Isaiah said that the man is like grass, (Is 40:6), like the grasshopper (Is 33:4) Refer to Ps 90:6, 103:15, 16 Jm 4:13-17.

Sermon 56 Search for Jehovah at the tribulation day (Ps 50:15)

As the man has no the helper in the tribulation he cannot help but to be destroyed. The men not to know the Lord has no the hope at such time. But the believer walks on the way of salvation surely. It is not the way that he himself makes but is the way of strong hope that Jehovah promised.

1. The reason to pray in the day of tribulation.

To pray (to call) at the tribulation time is the method of salvation of God. It is like the fact that a queen, Elizabeth gave a ring to Essex prince and committed, “As you have some difficult thing, send this one to me. Then I know that you have the difficult situation and I will help you.” Although God does not promise voluntarily, as the saints come to him and call for him, God shall take care of him at any methods.” Because he loves the saints. How much more does he break out what he promised voluntarily!

2. The one to pray in the tribulation surely should be saved.

Our text said, “I will deliver you.” As Daniel received the horrible prohibited order that Mede Basa executed, he was not afraid of but prayed to God boldly. His prayer takes stronger faith than the lion. Accordingly he received the protection of God at the den of lion. (Dan 6:10-23) The king Hezekiah took the dead disease, he cried out

passionately and received the grace of God and received the extent of his life. (II Ki 20:1-7). As Jonah, a prophet cried out even in the belly of a fish passionately, Jehovah commanded the fish and made the fish vomited on the ground. (Jn 1:17-2:10) God takes care of the one to call for in the tribulation surely.

3. The one to be saved in the tribulation should glorify God.

Our text said, “And you shall glorify me.” The believer is brought about by the creation of God and was saved by receiving redemption of God out of the sin; he should devote himself to glorify God. As we pray in the tribulation if we pray for our private covet and our personal desire, God does not give answer it. But as we pray for the glory of the Lord, God listens to surely.

Sermon 57 The importance of the man (Ps 51:10-12)

All men do not forget the fact that he himself is important. Although he is foolish, he thinks that only he himself exists in the world. The man does not forget himself whether he sleeps or awakes. Then where is the importance of the man?

1. Many people treat their body importantly.

Is our body so important? The man not to have thought treats the body without reason, but the one to have thought does not do so. The one to be died at the youth time is more than the one to be died at the old time. Then the human body always should be died. and is not secreted by some institute. As we buy the good, if we do not receive any warranty from any institute to how long we use it, but it shall be broken easily, we have no the joy to buy it. The one to buy such matter shall buy it meaningless without any passion. By what condition do we take any passion to our body? Because our body shall be broken out anytime, we can see it as the thing that it already must be died. Despite it is so, the men take the extreme passion for the body. What meaning shall it take if they make up on the face of the dead man and reveal it to his family? Like the Egyptian in the old time, what meaning does it have as they used the antiseptic on the corpse? Such all things are vain, and as we think of it we shall have only the bad emotion. Why do the people

respect the body? IPet 1:24 said, “For “All flesh is like grass and all its glory like the flower of grass. The grass withers, and the flower falls,”

2. The soul of the man is important.

As David prayed before God for his repentance he does not take physical anxiety but is worry about the loss of the soul and requested. Just like that he treated the soul of the man as important part. The points that he repented and requested some to God are the center of his soul. (10-12) and he understood to respect the soul rightly. It was the fact that the criteria that the soul is precious are only God. That is, the soul itself is precious, rather as the soul accepts God; the importance of the man should be established. We cannot say that the soul not to accept God is not precious. The importance of the man is his soul, and the importance of his soul is in God. The soul to accept God is just true man and the one to enjoy true blessing. Therefore David requested the only conditions to become the soul that God can accept before God. That is, the words, “Create in me a clean heart”, “renew a right spirit within me.”, “Cast me not away from your presence “, “take not your Holy Spirit from me.”, “Restore to me the joy of your salvation,” “uphold me with a willing spirit.” were the sayings for the purpose.

Just like that, David cried out before God to reconstruct his soul to accept God. Just like that we should live truly in the soul. But as the men do not treat the issue of heart, he happened some problems with

external things with his anxiety and then how much other issues are happened? Do the majority of the mankind move in such issues? But we again said many things; we should say “we should live in heart.” Although his external figure is good but if we have bad state in our heart, what shall we do? As the external figure is good in eating but if it is rotten fruit what shall we use it? For where shall we use whitewashed tomb?

Although the man concentrates on the external figure, God treats his heart importantly. Prove 16:2 said, “All the ways of a man are pure in his own eyes, but the LORD weighs the spirit. “. The heart is so important. Prov 18:14 said, “A man’s spirit will endure sickness, but a crushed spirit who can bear?” Therefore the Apostle Paul said, “The grace of Lord Jesus Christ is with your heart.”

God mainly judges the man by looking at the heart of the man. Rev 2:23 said, “And I will strike her children dead. And all the churches will know that I am he who searches mind and heart, and I will give to each of you according to your works. “. Of course, it is not that God does not see the deed, but he treats his heart more importantly. Therefore as we see the history of mankind, there always are the individual and group to claim righteousness and goodness. It is difficult to confirm that their heart is righteous and good. For it is difficult that even the group to follow the orthodoxy, we cannot say that even their lives and

their thought are orthodoxy surely, such groups should be humble and should not judge the other habitually.

Sermon 58 Do not remove the Holy Spirit from me. (Ps 51:10-12)

As David repented his committed sin and took anxiety was not the physical issue but the spiritual issue. The wish that he repented and he had does not seek by having anxiety to lose his physical good points. He treated the issues to belong to the Spirit For examples, “ what he wants “Create in me a clean heart, “ what he wants “renew a right spirit within me. “, what he wants , “Cast me not away from your presence “, what he wants , “take not your Holy Spirit from me. “, what he wants, “Restore to me the joy of your salvation, “, what he wants, “uphold me with a willing spirit. “. Etc. (10-12) these all request, in saying briefly, was the fact that the relationship between him and God should be solved. Among these all requests, the word, “take not your Holy Spirit from me “(verse 11) was the center. The reason he requested was for human wish to accept only God.

1. God gives himself to the man as a blessing.

The Scripture of the Old Testament promised especially to the mankind that He shall pour out the Holy Spirit fully on them. Yodel 2:28 says, ““And it shall come to pass afterward, that I will pour out my Spirit on all flesh; your sons and your daughters shall prophesy, your old men shall dream dreams, and your young men shall see visions.” This was the promise to give God himself to them. Is 44:3 and Ezekiel chapter 47 etc are also the same promises. This all prophesies are not the word

of meaning to give the grace of regeneration. It was the promise that God provide the fullness of Holy Spirit for us to enjoy God eternally. If the believer was born again but he does not receive the fullness of Holy Spirit they do not enjoy God.

2. The believer should want to the fullness of Holy Spirit.

If we do not want the fullness of Holy Spirit, it also is the great sin to despise the redemptive work of Christ. The fact that God's begotten son came into the human world, received the suffering and was died by shedding his blood is to give the fullness of Holy Spirit to us. And also the one to want it can receive it naturally. (Lk 11:13) Despite it is so, what is it that the fact that the men do not want the fullness of Holy Spirit is to despise the redemptive blood of Christ? The believer himself thinks that I want "the fullness of Holy Spirit". But as we check it up, there the impossible thing in them like spiritual wish. As they say to want it is only his speaking, but his thought has no strong taste. As it does compare with physical wish it is weak as much it is called not wish. Because their spiritual wish contrasts to the physical wish, the spiritual desire should be disappeared like the snow is melted on the spring. As the above said, not to want the fullness of Holy Spirit is the sin.

Charles Finney said that not to long for the fullness of Holy Spirit is like the sin of thief and the sin of adultery. He said several important

things as the main reason not to receive the fullness of Holy Spirit as followings.

1) To be hypocrite in the life of faith 2) to follow not to be careful of the life of faith. 3) For his arrogance to concentrate on take high level of cloth, food and housing. 4) Not to throw away the sin that he himself knows. 5) Not to be faithful his responsibility. 6) To rebel what he understand by the word of God and the Holy Spirit. 7) Not to devote himself to pray, etc.

Sermon 59 The one who does not possess the wicked tongue (Ps 52:1-9)

This psalm was the poem made in reminding the wicked activity of Doeck, the Edomite. He informed to Saul the fact that David was escaped into Nob land and he got the bread and received the sword out of Ahimelek. (Ps 52: I Sam 22 :) Doek was a wicked man to kill 85 priests and he drove the fidelity of David to Saul as the rebellious activity and harmed him and informed it. Ahimelech testimonies, “Then Ahimelech answered the king, “And who among all your servants is as faithful as David, who is the king’s son-in-law, and captain over your bodyguard, and honored in your house?” (I Sam 22:14).

1. The poison of the wicked lip. (1-5)

The man harms the many men with their mouths. For the mouth always moves, as it is moved wickedly, it is fact that it vomits evil always. Prov 11:9 says, “With his mouth the godless man would destroy his neighbor, but by knowledge the righteous are delivered.”, Prov 11:12 says, “Whoever belittles his neighbor lacks sense, but a man of understanding remains silent. “, Prov 25:18, 19 says, “A man who bears false witness against his neighbor is like a war club, or a sword, or a sharp arrow. Trusting in a treacherous man in time of trouble is like a bad tooth or a foot that slips.” Spurgeon says, “To stay in the liars is same to stay in the lions.”

2. The attitude of the righteous to live among the men to possess the evil lip. (1 b , 6-9)

1) The righteous takes rest for the love of God is in him eternally. (Verse 1 b 8b)” The men to have wicked lip harms the righteous but he does not eternally. They also have the day of their death. St. Mungo a British had lived 185 years old, Thomas Parr lived for 150years old, but they are special cases. The wicked are passed away swiftly. But God lives eternally, and for his love is eternal, the righteous cannot have anxiety. The word that God’s love is eternal comes out of Ps 136: so many.

2) The righteous believe in the name of God’s goodness and takes rest. (verse 9) The fact that the name of the Lord is good points to the fact the activities that God reveals in the history is good. The name of God is good to his chosen people is revealed as better goodness obviously. For the activity of the Lord always is good, the believer believes in only the Lord and takes rest. Refer to Rom 8:28. Therefore Job said, “Though he slay me, I will hope in him; yet I will argue my ways to his face.” (Job 13:15 footnote)

Sermon 60 The foolish man (Ps 53:1-2)

What is the foolish? The one to say that God does not exist in his heart. The reasons to say him as foolishness are as followings.

1. Because he does not know the word of God revealed in the natural world. God created the natural world and keeps on it. But the foolish man does not know the fact. For his intellect is so low he does not know what God does and thinks it wrongly. It is like the activity of the ants to climb up on the back of foot.
2. Because they ignore the higher knowledge they are foolish. It is the spiritual impression. As we listen to the sermon, we get the great impression and also to believe in him is the result of spiritual impression.
3. Because they do not know that Christ comes, they are foolish, The fact that Christ came on proves that the day of New Testament, the history of new universe, it testimonies. If Christ did not come on this world already should become darkness like hades. But for Christ's gospel this world are kept on such order. Not only that, if Christ did not come on, the wonderful religion cannot help but to be in the earth.
4. For he does not know he is foolish. How much does the Scripture have the wonderful truth? Let's imagine it as the one to know the Scripture. "If we does not know the Scripture how much dark are we? The one not to know the Scripture is so dark unspeakably. The heart of the one not to know the Scripture is so trouble and anxiety. They are the men to know only the false things and only the unsafe

world. Their heart becomes the confused state so. For all Scriptures are sincere, how much happy does the one to know it? A certain Biblical scholar doubts the Scripture in this figure and in that figure. But as the days are passed away, their theory should be revealed wrongly. Such examples were revealed in history sometimes. For example the Scripture said that Abraham went to Egypt in BC 2000. But Diodorus, a scholar, said that Egypt had not accepted the foreigners before BC 2000, and then he claimed that the Scripture is wrong. Then after that on the tome stone that was found out late, in BC 2000 A pictures that the foreigners at entered into Egypt from Palestine and Syria are painted were revealed.

Sermon 61 The Ignorance of the man to God (Ps 53:1-2)

Our text remarks “ignorance” not to know God three times. Verse 1 said, “The fool says in his heart, “There is no God.” “, Verse 2 said the meaning that there is no the one to have “intellect” (the one to know God) and verse 4 said about “ignorance”.

1. It is the greatest ignorance not to know the creator.

In 1:10 said, “He was in the world, and the world was made through him, yet the world did not know him. “. This word is the lamentation that God created the world and he presents in it but the men of the world do not know him in some reason. Naturally the man was created to know God; he lost the wisdom to know God for his sin. This one just like that, it is like the state that the one to be risen out of the severe disease after his affliction lost something in his intellectual state. Therefore we should not believe in the intellect of man too much. Because the human intellect has what he ignores so much. And especially he ignores God and the truth. Although they know to make atomic bomb, the knowledge not to know God cannot be called for true wisdom.

2. The ignorance not to know God means the death.

The wisdom of man is sick. Because although he know some, he cannot solve his essential issue that is, the issue of his death. In the ancient

time the man does not solve the issue of his death by his intellect. It is left as the assignment he cannot solve. The fact that the man does not know the issue of death walks with the issue to ignore God together. As he knows God he can solve the issue of death. But the intellect that the man knows was died. It means his total death. Because to know God truly is the eternal life. Therefore Jn 17:3 says, “And this is eternal life, that they know you, the only true God, and Jesus Christ whom you have sent. “. If we cannot the voice in our ears, the ears were died and are our eyes cannot see, the eyes should be died. A certain man does not take smell for his smelling nerve was died by some diseases.

3. The reason that the man does not know God and the method to solve it.

The man cannot know God after he committed sin. There are two reasons, that is, first, God does not communicate with him for his sin, And second, the heart of the man become dark by receiving the punishment in his heart. As the man is not born again, he cannot know God and cannot believe in him too. Therefore Jn 1:12, 13 says, “But to all who did receive him, who believed in his name, he gave the right to become children of God, 13who were born, not of blood nor of the will of the flesh nor of the will of man, but of God. “, Jn 3:3 says, “Jesus answered him, “Truly, truly, I say to you, unless one is born again he cannot see the kingdom of God.” “. As we are born again only we can know God but the man of flesh himself cannot know God. The man of

flesh was died to the thing to know God. Rom 8:6, 7 says, “For to set the mind on the flesh is death, but to set the mind on the Spirit is life and peace. 7For the mind that is set on the flesh is hostile to God, for it does not submit to God’s law; indeed, it cannot.” Therefore the man of flesh does not know God, although God exists nearby himself. Just like that he is like a child that does not know the value of diamond although he plays game with it. For they know the diamond as a pebble. Just like that the man is a blind man. But God taught us how to cure the blind state. That is, it is the faith to believe in Jesus Christ. Faith is not impossible in us. It is the activity of the degree that a blind man patched the clay went to the lake, Siloam and cleaned it up. Believe in it! And then the blind man not too knows God should be cured.

Sermon 62 The reason to request the salvation (Ps 54:1-7)

The believer can request the salvation of God as he is in trouble. If he cannot request it, he may think that the reason is of faith. But the request of salvation should not be executed illegally. It should take the righteous reason.

1. He wants the salvation in the name of the Lord. (verse 1)

The name of the Lord expresses that contents that the Lord reveals himself to the men. Therefore it is able to call for the principle of his activity. We cannot request the thing that is not worthy to the principle of activity of the Lord. Therefore we should know the Lord rightly, and should pray by knowing what he wants something naturally. Therefore we should think firstly before we request. If it is worthy to the name of the Lord we should be able to request the peace or, suffering and disease too.

2. God can save us for he has the power. (verse 1 b)

“Vindicate “here, means to pay the enemy. Although the man takes high ideal, if he has no the power to execute it, the ideal should be a dream. God is not such one. He has the name to be worthy to God in the same time, he has the power to realize like his name. He is informed as the one to save, and he has the power to do it. The altar of Baal has no fire but the altar of Elijah took the fire to come out of heaven. (I King 18:20-40)

3. God wants to save for God listens to the prayer of the saints.
(verse 2)

God does not give grace to the one not to pray. He is God to find out the one of prayer and visit to him. Although Jesus was the son of God he knew the fact that as he pray he can receive it. He executed the prayer of thanksgiving so much (Mt 11:25, 26) and he took the prayer of supplication sacrificially. (Mt 14:23, 26:36-44 Heb 5:7). Because David already had prayed to be saved out of tribulation and trouble, it is nature that he expects the salvation of God.

4. God wants to save them because the men not to accept in their sight persecutes. (3-5)

God helps the saint (verse 4) and he punishes the wicked person.
(Verse 5)

5. He confessed to offer the sacrifice of thanksgiving as God saves him and requested to save. (6, 7) and also the purpose of redemption also is this one. Therefore the purpose of our life should glorify God.

God wants to receive the glory out of the saints. The purpose he created us is this one

Sermon 63 The painful persecution (Ps 55:4-17)

1. The reason that the persecution David received had painfulness.

It is to do until he was killed (4, 5), and the wicked activity of his persecutors were revealed publically without hesitating (10, 11), Not only that, for the persecution come out his friend. (12-14). such persecution was more afflictions more than to receiving it out of his enemy. Because it has the wicked character of rebellion (verse 20) and also craft. (Verse 21)

2. The heart of David that wanted to escape out of such trouble.

He wanted to escape out of the trouble so much and said that he has the wings like the dove. (6-8) Then our souls receive all oppression and suffering in this world. We, for this one, want to cut off the affection to this world and enter into the coming world Therefore the tribulation of world is precious to long for coming world. If this world is always peaceful and we have no any affliction, all men shall be dropped down into mistake to treat this world as the first lovely point.

3. What was the direction that David took out of his painful tribulation.

He prayed (1, 2, 16, and 17) He said, "But I call to God, and the LORD will save me. Evening and morning and at noon I utter my complaint and moan, and he hears my voice." The prayer should be answered as we devoted ourselves to do it passionately. As a city, Novascotiaa was

happened in fire; an old pastor entered into a church sanctuary and devoted himself to pray faithfully. For the fire was spreading to the church building, the people told him to leave there and

to come out of it. But he did not move and prayed continuously, strangely as the fire arrived at the church building and it was separated of it, and overpassed it and was united with the other except the building and burnt all cities. (Knight, 3000 Illustrations for Christian Service) As John Fletcher began with praying to God and did not stand up before it was offered to God. And then his greeting word to his friends, “Do I meet you praying?”

The one to pray passionately 1) pours his heart on God by not taking it and awaking up and requesting it exactly. 2) The men to pray faithfully by offering much time and much sacrifice. As we use much time and much sacrifice to pray we shout out to God with our whole heart.

Among the complicated sound in this world God listen to only the voice of the saint’s prayer. We see the fact that sometimes our prayer is not answered. But although our external aspect by the prayer is not changed, there is the fact that the prayer person himself should be changed. As the praying I am sanctified by prayer and have strong faith, above of all it should be the fruit of the answer of prayer. We can live newly by this fruit and can walk the steps of victory.

Sermon 64 The victorious plan that David was persecuted (Ps 56:1-9)

David received much persecution out of many enemies. The enemies tried to arrest him and kill him. (1, 2, 5, 6) But he had the victorious count. The victorious thought was expressed by following three things.

1. Depending on God

This psalms reveal the word, “depending on God” with several times. (3, 4, 10, 11)

1) The Scripture says many times in the meaning that it is already the great blessing to depend on God. Ps 11:1 says, “In the LORD I take refuge; how can you say to my soul,

2) “Flee like a bird to your mountain,” Jesus said the word, “Then he touched their eyes, saying, “According to your faith be it done to you.” several times. (Mt 9:29) Therefore Ps 62:8 says, “Trust in him at all times, O people; pour out your heart before him; God is a refuge for us. Selah”

3) Without depending on God, whom can we depend on? We have no the one that we can believe in except God. Because what belongs to this world cannot be trusted by us. As we live in the world we experience the unfaithfulness of this world. Ps 62:9, 10 says, “Those of low estate are but a breath; those of high estate are a delusion; in the balances they go up; they are together lighter than a breath. Put no trust

in extortion; set no vain hopes on robbery; if riches increase, set not your heart on them.”

A certain men believe in God in the regular time but at the tribulation he takes difficult time to believe in Him. At that time they are easy that they wander around this way and that way without depending on any things like the dust in the air. Then it is easy that they take distress always at the horrible seat. But at the tribulation sometimes we believe in the Lord and then we have the peace of heart in the grace of God. If we do not believe in him at the tribulation, it is the foolish activity not to understand God. God wants to save the believers in tribulation especially. (Ps 50:15 Job 5:19) Not only that, for God loves us, we believe in God. We know that He with his son Jesus loves the mankind. He loves even our souls. He was substituted our sin and he was died was resurrected and also he loves us eternally.

4) But for the heart of the man is corruptible and much sinful, he does not believe in God that he should believe in God naturally. Therefore God established the direction that we can believe in. It is just the word of God he gave us. Therefore our text says, “In God, whose word I praise,

5) In the LORD, whose word I praise,” For God is spirit our physical eyes cannot see Him. But his word is revealed to us. It is the written word that is, the Scripture. Of the purpose that the word of God is written Grosheide said as followings. That is, “As the purpose that the written cannon was needed. All worlds or, all days obey the

authority of God; the world without having sin does not need such thing. For the world with the sin contrasts to the authority of God , God contrasts to the sin of world and establish up the standard of his word to keep on the authority of God.” Then the important meaning of this word is the fact that God wrote the Scripture that the world to have sin obey the authority. ().

2. The victory in contrast of the sinful life and righteous life.

David said, “For their crime will they escape? “. David looked forwards the fact that although the sinful life is prosperous temporarily, finally it shall be perished. He knew that to do the righteousness knew the way to overcome. Although the life to execute the righteousness and to keep on it is difficult and is persecuted temporarily, finally he shall be overcome. The way of victory that Christian truth teaches means mainly to overcome sin. The one to overcome the sin is the true overcomer. Therefore the Christian should love sanctification more than happiness. He should want not to commit even one small sin more than to get the entire world. Because to walk with living God without committing sin is his ultimate goal.

3. Making the victory with tear.

Verse 8 says, “You have kept count of my tossings; put my tears in your bottle. Are they not in your book? “. Here, the word, “tears “ does not say the physical grief but the spiritual grief. Jm 4:9 said, “Be

wretched and mourn and weep. Let your laughter be turned to mourning and your joy to gloom. “, Jesus said, “Blessed are you who are hungry now, for you shall be satisfied. “Blessed are you who weep now, for you shall laugh... Rejoice in that day, and leap for joy, for behold, your reward is great in heaven; for so their fathers did to the prophets.” (Lk 6:21, 25), the prophet Joel also told to the men in the contemporary time, “Awake, you drunkards, and weep, and wail, all you drinkers of wine, because of the sweet wine, for it is cut off from your mouth. “. (Joel 1:5) Basil said, “The holy grief is the seed that the flower of eternal pleasure is grown up.”

Sermon 65 Let's affirm the heart. (Ps 57:7)

This Psalm was a poem that David escaped out of Saul and was hidden in a den and then made. It is difficult that such poem came out of the place nearby the enemy. But faith makes us sing a song even in the dangerous seat. In our text the word, “My heart is steadfast, O God, my heart is steadfast!” stresses the peace of heart as an emphasized style. What are the contents of the peaceful heart?

1. Preparing to die once

David decided to die once and he prepared his heart to it. Then what is the preparation to meet the death in delight? Confucius said, “For I listen to the way in the morning, it is good to die in the evening.” Confucius actually did not know the way. But to listen to “the way” is the ultimate happiness, he thought. If Confucius also thought so, the sincere believers to believe in true word of God do not need saying! My word does not mean that Confucius knew the way rightly. “True way” is only the fact that the man knows God through Christ. Paul took the assurance to the truth and got the affirmation of his heart, and said in II Tim 1:12, “which is why I suffer as I do. But I am not ashamed, for I know whom I have believed, and I am convinced that he is able to guard until that day what has been entrusted to me “. As we know Christ we get the solution of all issues and then we get the peace of our heart. That is, “the words, “I know, I know it surely. I know the one I

believe in and the one I accept surely His blood works to me effectively I know. My redeemer lives now and lives his present to me I know. The fact that he keeps on until the end I know.”

2. The affirmed heart means the heart to prepare to execute all goodness.

The feature of the foolish one is able to be called for the one not to have preparation in his heart. Prov 17:24 said, “The discerning sets his face toward wisdom, but the eyes of a fool are on the ends of the earth. “. The foolish one always shakes without having the proper purpose. But the saints move with the heart of preparation. The Scripture says many times of the heart of preparation. Titus 3:1 said the prepared heart “by doing “every good work “. I Tim 6:18 said the heart prepared “to share, Lk 22:33, the prepared heart to go to the lead of the Lord, Act 21:13 said the heart prepared to die for the Lord. And Mt 24:44, 25:10 the heart prepared to accept the second coming Lord, at 17:11 said the prepared heart to receive the word of God. We should have the prepared heart faithfully by depending on the above teaching of the Scripture. 1) The prepared heart whatever out of the hand of the Lord in suffering and pleasure. 2) The prepared heart to offer all things to the Lord, 3) the prepared heart to serve the other. 4) The prepared heart that he is afraid of only arrogance without receiving the glory to establish up in strengthening for the Lord. (Knight, 3000 Illustrations for Christian Service, pp 547-548)

3. The affirmed heart means to take peace by believing in the Lord.

We always look at the Lord, wait for him, pray and accept the Lord.

What does to accept the Lord mean? It as the Scripture promised, means that the Lord walks with the believer. It was the grace that the great saints received in the old time. (Ex 4:21, Jer 1:8) in the same time, today our general believers can receive it. (Mt 28:20) As Luther was revealed at Borm council after he prepared prayer, Melangchthon looked at him and said, “He comes as the above man than him” Luther received the blessing tht the Lord is with him as the result of his prayer.

In the old time, the prophet and the Apostle were the special advocates, they cursed with special authority to special sinners. For example, it was an event that Peter cursed Ananias and Shaphira. (Act 5:1-10) But the general believers are different in their positions; they should prohibit such cursing saying. David, for his position was the advocate of God, as a representative of the Theocracy, he could execute such curse saying. But he also did not curse his personal enemy but he cursed only common enemy of the kingdom of God that is, the enemy of God. Then what were four titles of sin that he cursed?

1. The sin not to establish the righteousness

Verse 1 said, “Do you indeed decree what is right, you gods? Do you judge the children of man uprightly? “. We have the corrupted heart that we like the love but hate the righteousness. But how much importantly does God see the righteousness? The fact that he, to execute the great redemptive work sacrifice his begotten son was established his righteousness. We have so many things to move without having concept of righteousness. 1) We do not execute righteousness to the truth. We are not afraid of interpreting the Scripture wrongly and also we have much sin to teach it wrongly. It is the external activity that we do not execute in righteousness before the truth. 2) We do not execute righteousness to the friend. We have the strong heart to receive the help of our friends but we have no little heart to help my friends. 3) We do not execute righteousness to the enemy. We cannot compromise

to the men to oppose the truth. We cannot agree with their claim. But we should admit their good point. As we admit their good point we do not hate them and should pray for them. But we have some sorry things not to do so. 4) We do not execute the righteousness to ourselves.

The man hate the other for he sees the false point of the other and then he hates them but he has to excuse his false so much. It is not the unrighteous activity. We should rebuke our false by seeing our own false.

2. The violent activity

The violent activity point to the cruel violent activity. The cruel thing is the wicked activity God hates. The violent activity is more evil for the fact that to say here is not the activity revealed by our failure but by coming intently. Verse 2 said, “No, in your hearts you devise wrongs; “, which it means that they take to plot the evil in their heart and it says, “Your hands deal out violence on earth. “, it also means the cruelty to do intently. After the believers also commit sin once he becomes dark he has the danger to become so.

3. The state in center of deceit.

Deceived word was the method that as devil tempted Eve, he used. The man takes the mask of false to conceal his wrong thing. Therefore Deceit is the leader of all sins and its cryptographer.

4. Cruelty

The evil of the man that our text says points to the wickedness not to listen to the unfaithfulness. This is compared to the deaf poisonous snake. (Verse 4) The deaf viper closes its ears with its tail not to listen to the sound of tempted plot not to fallen down into the temptation of magician. Just like that, the wicked man closes the ears of his heart not to listen to the faithful word so much. Prov 15:12 said, “A scoffer does not like to be reproved; he will not go to the wise. “. Prov 16:20 said, “Whoever gives thought to the wordb will discover good, and blessed is he who trusts in the LORD. “. Obedience is better than offering. (I Sam 15:22)

Sermon 67 The supplication that the innocent man demands the salvation (Ps 59:1-7)

1. The sin that David's enemy has.

1) They were cruel. (Verse 2). "Bloodthirsty men", Hebrews text of this word, *anoeshe damim* (אֲנֹשֵׁי דָמִים) means "the men of blood).

They were the people to execute the cruelty. (3, 4) That is, they did not know the mercy to the life for their ignorance. Spiritually not to forgive the false of the other and always to hate him is cruel. To seek the way to revive the one to have sin is the human way, but to kill the innocent one is the extreme cruelty. God cannot help but to punish the cruel man surely.

2) They are craft (verse 5) Craft is the sin that the man of talent commits easily. In the old time, the talent man like Cho Cho was called for a hero. Craft is the activity to execute rebellious action. Such man attaches to the men as he is starving, but like a hawk, as he is abundant, he leaves them. The unbelievers do not accept the man. Confucius accused to kill Sojungmeo, a craft man by cutting off him to Jungkong of Noh nation.

3) They shout like the dog. (Verse 6). The dogs are the barking animals to pursuing on the rotten things. The man like dog is not holy just like that he moves by the mind of this world and takes the wicked word to the saints. As such men enter into the church; they made her confused so much. They especially take the wicked word without hesitating. Although they take the evil words, they think of, "God does not listen to.", and are afraid of Him. That is why said, "Who listens to it? (verse 11)

4) They are falsely. (verse 12) The devil changes all words of the Christianity as false. The devil walks with false consistently. The enemies of the saint also follow to it.

2. The hope of David.

1) Seeing the Lord. (8, 9) When we turned to look at the side, we have temptation and our mind is confused only. But as we look at the Lord we are joyful and become happy.

2) Depending on the mercy of the Lord (verse 17) Moody said, “The door of grace is like the harbor that the ships almost do not enter into it before they meet the severe wind.” That is, it means that for the man seeks the way of grace as he cannot do it. We should depend on the mercy of the Lord.

Sermon 68 Of having the hope in the failure (Ps 60:1- 12)

This poet states of the failure of Israel nation. (1-3) But he does not frustrate but has the courage and hope. (4-12) what is the secret to have hope in failure?

1. They get the power in the word of God and his word. (4-8)

Our text said, “You have set up a banner for those who fear you, That they may flee to it from the bow. Selah “. What does the banner point? As our text said it, for it requests to give this one “for the truth”, it is the mark of truth. Therefore the main point that this phrase says is truth. The motive that David received this national discipline and had the hope of salvation it is happened by thinking the fact that his nation had the truth of God. We need to know what the truth is in this point. The truth is the word of God. The word of God is accomplished with its contents together. The word of the Old Testament was accomplished by Christ in the New Testament; the New Testament shall be accomplished by the second coming Lord. Our believers put their hope on the word of God and they should get the courage for only the word of God. Because the word of God takes the feature that it should be accomplished absolutely.

Charles V collected the religious council of Spires to destroy the Reformation. Then for the protestant got the adverse settlement the Protestants protested they happened the great movement with the banner, “the word of God sustains eternally.” Just like that they took the

assurance to the word of God; finally the movement of the protestant was overcome. As verse 6 said, for David also has the word of God, “Has spoken in his holiness...with exultation”. Here, the word, “has spoken in his holiness...with exultation” is “Eeloja (הִלְלָה), which it can be translated into, “it shall be rejoice”. This point to the fact that the heart gets courage out of the word of God. Just like that, David looked at the future that as he got the power as a soldier, he should be successful greatly. (6-8) The believers should be taken the courage out of the word of God.

Schmidt to invent steam read the philosophy of Kant and the literature of Goethe for he could not solve the issue of universe, but he could not get some benefit. He finally got the power by reading the Scripture and gets the power to invent as a scientist. We should know to get the power out of the word of God. By the power we should solve our problems too and by the power we should overcome the trouble of our environment.

Is 40:31 says, “But they who wait for the LORD shall renew their strength;

They shall mount up with wings like eagles;

They shall run and not be weary;

They shall walk and not faint. “. As Wycliffe to get the power out of the word of God was died in his sick bed, his enemy (the persons of the Dominic denomination) visited him and said to die after his repentance. Then he replied; “Now after I rise up and then I will do the great thing to reveal your wicked activities.” The work pointed to the fact that after he translates the Scripture make all people read it and then make them known the truth, his enemies should be failed absolutely. Really he as his word he rose out of his sickness and translated the Scripture. And As John Knox prayed, “Give me Scotland.” It also was the petition to come out of his heart to get the power by the word of God. He knew that the religion reformation occupies Scotland and as the word of God should rule over the nation, it is right and also he assured that it should be done so.

2. They get the courage out of the fact of discipline.(verse 10)

Verse 10 says, “Have you not rejected us, O God? You do not go forth, O God, with our armies. “. Although David thinks of the fact that he and his nation received the discipline, it seems to be strange that he got the courage of prayer. But we think of it, it was natural. Because he knew the fact that God to give punishment can give salvation, he got the courage of prayer so. (11, 12) After Job lost his all children and his all property, he said, “Naked I came from my mother’s womb, and naked shall I return. The LORD gave, and the LORD has taken away; blessed be the name of the LORD.” “. Now by exchanging his word, we can

think, “The LORD gave, and the LORD has taken away; blessed be the name of the LORD.” As we received the discipline of God rather we should get the courage to pray. God loves his chosen people. Therefore as they commit sin he does not hesitate to take discipline. As Israel commits sin, there are several events that God made them become prisoners by the foreigners. As the man commits sin, he should know that he receives the punishment naturally. Lamentation 3:29-33 said, “let him put his mouth in the dust—there may yet be hope; let him give his cheek to the one who strikes, and let him be filled with insults. For the Lord will not cast off forever, but, though he cause grief, he will have compassion according to the abundance of his steadfast love; for he does not afflict from his heart or grieve the children of men.” As we know to receive the punishment before God, our faith can grow up greater. When we think of the fact that the one to give punishment can give blessing, we can long for more strongly toward the Lord.

Sermon 69 Shouting of the misery man (Ps 61:1-8)

We cannot give comfort to the misery one with the things of world. But God visits to the misery man more. Therefore as the saint takes unhappiness he begins to cry out to God.

1. As his heart is oppressed he prays.

The text verse 1, “Hear my cry, O God, listen to my prayer;” means that he was dropped down the extreme situation, but he prays to God. The man loses the heart to pray as he is misery for his extreme anxiety. But it is a big misery that he does not accept the best chance by faith. As Milton a, man became a blind man at 45 years old, he wrote the book, Lost Paradise, and then he became a great literature writer. All men like Fanny Crossby, Schmolke, George Mathsson, William Wilford etc. became the blind men they became the writer to make famous hymns.

2. The contents of petition that the man to have the oppressed heart.

1) David said, “Lead me to the rock that is higher than I,” (verse 2) It was the contents of prayer that his heart was oppressed. He did not request the other but only God Himself. “the rock That is higher than I” was the word to compare God. God is the one that is higher than the man (that is, the one higher than I)

(1) His being is eternal and in time he is more excellent than the man. The men changes several times in few hours and also he is changed. Although their promise is strengthened like metal and stone, according to the time is passed away it is reduced to weak and is

changed. But God already promises the affairs after several thousands and then he accomplishes them.

(2) He assured and took peace by knowing the fact that although he cannot understand the difficult issue in the present time, he can know the reason of that issue. A famous blind theologian, Edward Rignbach overcame his sorrow as his son was died after he finished his study of the laws, by the word of Jesus (Jn 13:7) that is, “Jesus answered him, “What I am doing you do not understand now, but afterward you will understand.” This is the life of the one to be led to “to the rock that is higher than I”. The man is an actual servant. But God is transcendent and controls the present. The present cannot block the work of God. The prison and adversity in this world cannot block the activity of God cannot perish it. Joseph was closed in the prison; the place was the seat God prepared for him to lift up the primary minister. (Gen 39:20, 21) Although Manasseh king was arrested by the Assyrian military, but as he repented there and prayed, God listened to it and released him and made him restored his kingship. (II Chron 33:11-13) God is sufficient to bestow his grace to the one committed sin so. Refer to Jer 32:44, Act 5:19, 12:7. Just like that God overcomes the power of world and transcends it for his wish. In such meaning he is “the higher rock” than the man. If God helps us he cannot help but to do it. Spurgeon said as followings, in the meaning that the grace of God and his power are abundance absolutely. That is, “If an ant before a big warehouse filled with grain begs what it eats once, it is not great

issue to permit what it eats once. Just like that our believers are like a little worm before the infinite grace and power of God.” God is like “the higher rock” to us, he is the absolute sufficiency of the grace and power to give us. He is our refuge too (3, 4) and our heritage too (5-7).

2) The petition to praise the name of the Lord eternally. (verse 8) What does “the name of the Lord” mean? It is Jehovah and points to Jesus to the believers in the New Testament. As the word of the Scripture, there are holy names that are called for the relationship that the Lord executes to the wonderful work for his people. They are as followings.

[1] Jehovah Loin (יְהוָה לֹיֵן), that is, it means the Jehovah as the shepherd. (Ps 23:1) It is the name to relate to the work of God who nurtures and saves.

[2] Jehovah Ile (יְהוָה יֵלֶךְ), that is, it means that Jehovah prepares. (Gen 22:14) As Abraham offer Isaac as offering to God, which is the name to relate to the event that suddenly God prepared a male lamb?

[3] Jehovah Salom (יְהוָה שָׁלוֹם), that is it means the God of peace (Judg 6:24) this was a name that as the angel of Jehovah promised to Gideon to save Israel out of the Median hand, was called for.

[4] Jehovah Lophe e hay (יְהוָה רִפְּאֵה), that is, it means the God to heal you (Ex 15:26) This is the word to relate to the event that as Israel

could not drink the water at Mara but God made the water become sweet by making Moses cast a branch of tree into the water.

[5] Jehovah chidkenu (יְהוָה צִדְקֵנוּ), That is it means that Jehovah is our righteousness. (Jer 23:6) This is the name to relate to the prophesy that God send the messiah to us in the future and save us.

[6] Jehovah Samma (יְהוָה שָׁמָּה) That is, it means “Jehovah is always with us there”. (Ezek 48:35) This is the name to relate to the name that Jehovah always is at the city of restored chosen people.

[7] Jehovah Nakaha (יְהוָה נָחָה), that is, it means Jehovah to lead you (Is 58:11) this is the word to promise that God leads to get the sufficiency of soul at the dry land too.

[8] Jehovah chebaot (יְהוָה צְבָאוֹת), that is, it means Jehovah of hosts (Is 1:9), Jehovah controls all military.

[9] Jehovah nisi (יְהוָה נִסִּי), that is, it means that Jehovah is my banner. (Ex 17:15) This means the name to relate to the warfare that as Moses lifts up his hands, Israel overcame the Amalekite tribe.

[10] Jehovah gemulrot, (יְהוָה גְּמֻלוֹת), that is, it means Jehovah pays. (Jer 51:56) This is the name to relate to the prophesy that God destroys the enemy of Israel, Babylon.

As we think his names according to the events that we receive his help, we shall have much immeasurably. Rom 8:32 says, “He who did not spare his own Son but gave him up for us all, how will he not also with him graciously give us all things?” For what he gives us is all things, it is not degree to count as number. It shall not count in our whole life we cannot count it. Therefore For the reviews his beautiful names according to the events of grace he helped us, we can praise his name “eternally”.

Sermon 70 Only God is My Rock (Ps 62:1-12)

1. For only God is the rock of the saints, the saints to depend on only him does not need to shake before the enemy. (1-2)

If there is the other savior not to stand up in the side of God, the one too depend on only God may be failed. His enemies may overcome his by depending on the other savior. But there is not he other savior.

Therefore the saint looks up at only God in silence. To look at in silence means the attitude to see without changing powerfully. The attitude that the man always practices the good thing in silence is the attitude of strong confidence. The reason that he keeps on silence by looking at God is for he know that except he see at only God whatever is unnecessary. Such attitude is able to be called for Progress in silence, that is, although the world speaks so noisy and blocks it, it is just the attitude that I will keep on my mission powerfully. The saint should depend on only the Lord in one heart although many enemies have the movement of all blocks without shaking.

Jesus kept on the attitude of silence before the enemies until the end. He contrasted to the cruel ecclesiastics that should be destroyed in the future by his silence. (Mt 26:63) He had kept on silence before Herod and Pilate. (Lk 23:9, Jn 19:9)

The believer to look at only God does not give up his work in all stumbling blocks but keeps on walk in silence. After the martyr, Huss

was died; many men to follow his faith were happened in Bohemia. Among them there was a general Ziska. Although he fought with Roman soldiers that attacked by their weapon became a blind man, in his good work, he did not disappoint and did not shake his heart and then he overcame it until the end by fighting with his heart of one way.

The one to live by looking at God he keeps on his right work consistently and does not shake his attitude. Let's remember the word, "I shall not be greatly shaken" in verse 2 and verse 6.

2. Let's vomit the heart of anxiety to God and depend on him. (8-12)

Hannah, the mother of Samuel confessed her anxious heart before God. Hannah answered to Eli, "But Hannah answered, "No, my lord, I am a woman troubled in spirit. I have drunk neither wine nor strong drink, but I have been pouring out my soul before the LORD." (I Sam 1:15) This means that Hannah informed her anxiety to God but after that she did not take anxiety like the one to vomit what he should vomit; she did not take any anxiety. And what we should know is the fact that it is not easy to vomit our inner thing. It needs much effort. That is, it needs much prayer. As I stayed at Manju and took to fellowship to deacon No Soon Key. He was a magician and an opium addicts. After he repented and believed in Jesus Christ he prayed much. At one time he prayed for the chronicle disease of his daughter in law for 100 days. As he had

finished his prayer and returned to his house out of the mountain, his relatives said that he was crazy. But after he finished his mountain prayer and led his family prayer meeting, the disease of his daughter in law was healed completely. Just like that to vomit such anxiety to God should be executed in much effort as the degree that the others said crazy thing. Therefore Job said, “As for me, I would seek God, and to God would I commit my cause,” (Job 5:8) the prayer to vomit his heart points to the fact to devote himself to pray with his whole heart. Lamen 2:19 said, “Arise, cry out in the night, at the beginning of the night watches! Pour out your heart like water before the presence of the Lord!”

The reason that we depend on only God wholeheartedly and vomit our anxious heart is as followings. 1) For the man is not the object to be depended on. (Verse 9) 2) for the man cannot depend on violent activity and the wealth. (Verse 10) Ps 39:6 said, “Surely a man goes about as a shadow! Surely for nothing they are in turmoil; man heaps up wealth and does not know who will gather!” 3) For only God pays his power and his love by the activity of each man. (11, 12)

Sermon 71 The Devotion of David (Ps 63:1-6)

The devotional life of David was revealed in all psalms he wrote; here we can see an important part.

1. He longs for the Lord in the wilderness. (verse 1)

Our Psalms said, “O God, you are my God; earnestly I seek you; my soul thirsts for you; my flesh faints for you, as in a dry and weary land where there is no water.” The wilderness points to the life of all afflictions. As David was exiled at wilderness of Judah by escaping the rebellion of Absalom, it was his extreme afflicted life. The man searches for the Lord at his afflicted life, but at some time he was suffocated and was not pray like dying man, it is the great fault. Is not faith effective at such time! Hudson Taylor, at once time, put his family on British and lived at China and executed mission. Then he felt the suffering like living alone on the wilderness But as he believed in the word, “On the last day of the feast, the great day, Jesus stood up and cried out, “If anyone thirsts, let him come to me and drink. “(Jn 7:37) directly and prayed, “Lord, do not you say that I never am thirsty?” he said that he received the great comfort and peace.

2. He looked at the Lord in the sanctuary. (verse 2)

As we look at the Lord anyplace we receive the grace of the Lord. But the word of Scripture promised that as e search for the Lord in the sanctuary. (I King 8:27-30) Therefore Ps 84:10 said, “For a day in your courts is better than a thousand elsewhere. I would rather be a

doorkeeper in the house of my God than dwell in the tents of wickedness.” We remember the prophetess Annah to see the Lord by not leaving the sanctuary (Lk 2:36-39) the church (the community of church) in the New Testament is the sanctuary. We should respect the worship in the church and should know that it is the great blessing. A certain man does not like the fact that he is connected to the church community. But true freedom is given by proclaiming the gospel of true church. As the man goes out to the world, he is arrested by the chain of sin. There is no true freedom and true peace. As a certain man put a bird in and crossed on the Pacific Ocean, the bird was left out of the house and fried out so far. Although the bird fried out to find out freedom but it returned for it has no seat place and sat down on the again. Although the man releases the church and goes out to the other, the safe seat he should sit down is not in this world. He can taste the peace in only the church. Heb 10:25 said, “not neglecting to meet together, as is the habit of some, but encouraging one another, and all the more as you see the Day drawing near. “.

3. He praised the Lord in his whole life. (verse 4)

It is easy that the believer reveals as a believer in the church building but he walks wrongly as he lost the Lord. Is not it the fact that the believer is baptized lives the new life united with the Lord in his whole life or, eternally? To be baptized is to take the covenant to more important thing (the death of Lord is my death and I was resurrected

with the Lord (to be resurrected eternally) than some issues in the word. The believer should keep on his faithful righteousness to such important event. As a part of the bird, a mandarin duck was died, the other also is died together, and how the believer can break out the covenant to take before the Lord! The believer should keep on his faithfulness in the Lord and serve him in his whole life.

4. He remembered the Lord at the bed. (verse 8)

For the bed is the rest place is available inclined into the neglecting place. The man takes self-indulgence at the peaceful time, but as he got self-indulgence, he got the woe. King Belshazzar bestowed the big festival with 1000 noble men and drank the wine with golden and silver bowls that he deprive out of Jerusalem temple and a finger was revealed on the wall he received the woe. The contents of the letter was, *menemene dekelubarsin* (מֵנֵמֶנֶה דֵּקֶלֻבָּרְסִין), (Dan 5:25) which means, “MENE, MENE, TEKEL, and PARSIN.” This was a horrible prophesy that Babylon should be destroyed before Mede Persia. There are many cases that the nations were destroyed for their self-indulgence at the peaceful time in history.

Sermon 72 The Enemy of the Saints (Ps 64:1-10)

The Psalms wrote the many facts that are afflicted by the enemies. Therefore assure that the fact that the saints have his enemy is biblical truth.

1. As the saints know to have his enemy he cannot be indulgent.

If the saint has no the enemy in this world, he shall let his guard down and shall neglect his faith life. The man is developed more than is degenerated by the broker. Sparta in the old time trained his people with the mind of militarism. Then the nation did not destroy the other nations completely. The purpose was the fact that as the enemy was left the people of the nation always was awakening and their strong mind and body were trained. The enemy of saint is not happened out of the unbelievers but among the multitude to have the name of believer more. It is proved by history. Godet, who was a famous Exegetical Theologian said, “ The object that makes the church dropped down into the crisis is the external enemy but suicide itself. That is, the movement of hard unbelief to come out of the church.” The man to kill Jesus was Iscariot Judah, one of the disciples of Jesus, and in the medieval time many true saints were killed by the men to have the name to believe in too. Therefore Jn 16:2 said, “They will put you out of the synagogues. Indeed, the hour is coming when whoever kills you will think he is offering service to God. “. Pope Leo V had a godly

figure but plotted the slain activity of many protestant believers in France. At some time as he walked on the street with the figure to have long beard and to walk with bare foot, the crowd came out of their house and stood up on the door to watch out his godly figure. Therefore although we have the name of believer, we cannot take safety.

2. The principles of activity the enemy of the saints has.

1) Verse 2 said, “Hide me from the secret plots of the wicked, From the throng of evildoers,” As we see it they used to take the dark plot. But the saint always takes bright and righteous things. As John Bunyan was prisoned for 12 years, the guard asked to him, “If you said not to take evangelism at the outside of prison, now I will release you.” And then he replied, “If you release me today I shall take evangelism at the outside.”

2) Verse 3 said, “Who whet their tongues like swords, who aim bitter words like arrows,” This means the wickedness of his lip. The wicked word kills to the other like an arrow. That is, it harms the honor of the other and buries the other. Therefore Prov 18:8 said, “The words of a whisperer are like delicious morsels; they go down into the inner parts of the body. “, Prov 20:19 said, “Whoever goes about slandering reveals secrets;

Therefore do not associate with a simple babblers. “. A certain maxim said “the word to blasphemy the other is the worst poison among all poisons. It enters into the heart of the foolish man.”

3) Verse 5 said, “They hold fast to their evil purpose; they talk of laying snares secretly, thinking, “Who can see them?” As we see this word, they are united together and walk towards. We sometimes see that the evil multitude is united for the evil. For killing Jesus, Herod and Pilate were friendship. The evil thing cannot be accomplished by the power of alone; to seek his co-worker is the devilish work. In the old church the one like Diocorus made party in the church to drive out the righteous, Flavianus. Except it to drive out Chrysostom there was Theophilus and the wicked man, Saidcellp drove out Rutherford.

Sermon 73 The view of God that David had [2] (Ps 65:1-3)

1. The Lord that should be praised. (verse 1)

Our text said, “Praise is due to you, O God, in Zion,” means that he prepared to praise with the heart of tension. God is not the one to receive the praise forcedly like the kings in the world. Zion (church) wishes passionately to praise him. Because God gives true delight to the believer. Ps 4:7 said, “You have put more joy in my heart than they have when their grain and wine abound.” Therefore there were many saints made hymns in their diseases. For example, Toplady made the hymn, “Rock of ages cleft for me” in his disease, Miss Havergal made the hymn, “Take my life” in his weak disease. Timothy Dwight was a weak disease person to read for 15 minutes in a day, he made many hymns, Mrs. Emily Sullivan Okay had no one day to take healthy, he made a great hymn, “What shall the harvest be?” which it brought pastor WO Larimore into the gospel. Doddridge took disease in his whole life (In degree that his parent ignore d him), but he made many hymns.

2. The Lord to listen to the prayer. (verse 2)

In the case that God listens to our prayer, in time although it is was postponed his answer should be accomplished surely. We can find out many examples of prayer answers in church history. Moreover we can see the examples of the answers of many prayers in the Scripture. But

the prayers of all answers are the one to be worthy to God's will. God does not answer the prayer against the will of God. The Scripture testimonies the fact that God answers the prayer of the one to pray rightly.

Among the saints to receive the answer of prayer, who are the representative persons?

1) The prayer of Moses (Duet 9:25-29) He did not pray not for his personal desire but for the public benefits of kingdom of God. He essentially was the person to have burning desire for public benefit. (Ex 2:11-15) God walks with such believers together. Moses took the fasting prayer for 40 days and nights for the public benefit of Israel (the chosen people) two times. (Duet 9:9, 25) The fact that he devoted himself to the public benefit was greater than the greatness of his fasting prayer.

2) The prayer of Joshua (Josh 10:12-14). "There has been no day like it before or since, when the LORD heeded the voice of a man, for the LORD fought for Israel." his answered prayer was recorded by the Scripture. (Josh 10:14) Joshua made the sun and moon stopped by his prayer in fighting with the Amorite tribes.

How did his prayer take such boldness? Because he did not concentrate on personal benefit but for he obeyed the work of God, God is with him. He who felt that God was with him was strong in his prayer and cannot help but to take confidence. We should not want to

take desire the fact that God cooperate with our work, but we should devote ourselves to cooperate to God's work. At the place God's will stay, the power of God should be revealed. We should become a soldier in the warfare of God, but we should not use God in our warfare. Then what is the warfare of God? It is the right thing itself that we commit now. And it is most right and true things. In this work, we should devote ourselves to pray among the works like we fight and we should take boldness. The reason we should take boldness is the fact that God should be with us absolutely together.

3) The prayer of Isaiah

(1) The prayer to destroy the Assyria great military (II Chron 32:20, 21) First of all he should be thought that it is the thing to need the prayer well. Then the military of Assyria invaded, although the king Hezekiah, the king of Israel was faithful to God and then after that they blasphemed God so much. (II Chron 32:19) Therefore the military did not stand up in the side of God. Then Isaiah knew the fact, he cried out. We always should pray in standing up in the hand of God. The nation of Judah was in the hand of God, he could pray to God to solve this issue.

(2) The prayer to make go away ten steps in the steps of Ahaz (II Kin 20:19) The steps seem to be like a tower to know the hour through the shadow But the fact that the ten steps of shadow was left by the prayer of Hezekiah was a special miracle. The prayer to make this miracle did not come out of the plan of Isaiah himself, but he obeyed

what already God had planned and only prayed it. (II King 20:11)
Isaiah was the prophet to pray by the appointed plan of God. (I King 20:11).

4) The prayer of Nehemiah (Neh 1:4-11) He was a leader to save Israel out of the prison of Babylon, what he executed such great thing came from the answer of his prayer. His prayer had the feature of the confession of his sin. Israel was captive for the sin and prisoned into Babylon, now only the confession of their sin was only living way. He cried out in his fasting for several days (Neh 1:4) and confessed his own sin as well as instead of the sin of his people.(Neh 1:6) The Lord listened to his prayer and opened the way to save Israel , that is, he got the privilege to enter into the king, Artaxerxes. (Neh 1:11)

Did the answer of prayer permit to only few great prophets? At this point we should know the will of God rightly. The word, “O you who hear prayer, to you shall all flesh come.”(Ps 65:2) makes us known that the saints of New Testament can receive the answer of prayer. The believers in the New Testament have the supreme privilege than the prophets of Old Testament. Jesus said that the believers of the New Testament have supreme privilege than the prophets in the Old Testament, “From the days of John the Baptist until now the kingdom of heaven has suffered violence, and the violent take it by force.”,(Mt 11:12) James sad, in the meaning of the believers in the New Testament can receive the answer of prayer like Elijah, “Elijah was a

man with a nature like ours, and he prayed fervently that it might not rain, and for three years and six months it did not rain on the earth.” (Jm 5:17)

3. The Lord to give remission. (verse 3)

Our text said, “When iniquities prevail against me, you atone for our transgressions.” In the man the one to overcome is sin. The wicked stumble at every straw in the way to heaven but they climb over hills in the way to destruction. The man is evil so. Therefore after the man feels the sin strongly and then he got the great grace. Our text also said, “When iniquities prevail against me,” This is the word of the saint that prayed by repenting with the guilt feeling. The one to repent with such strong guilt feeling, soon he receives the remission. Therefore our text said continuously, “You atone for our transgressions.” After the Apostle Paul said, “Wretched man that I am! Who will deliver me from this body of death? “, (Rom 7:24), continuously he said in his thanksgiving, “There is therefore now no condemnation for those who are in Christ Jesus.” (Rom 8:1) The chief Booth had understood his sin at his 16 years old, because the fact stolen a pencil of his friend at 16 years old. He repented the sin and searched for the owner of the pencil and paid it to him then he got the great peace. As the grace of God come on, small sin also are revealed. And as they are repented he got remission and receives the supernatural peace surely.

Sermon 74 His method to lead the people of the Lord (Ps 66:1-20)

God leads his people as several figures. They are providence and temptation.

1. Providence

Our text said, “Say to God, “How awesome are your deeds!”(Verse 3), “Come and see what God has done: he is awesome in his deeds toward the children of man.”(Verse 5), “He turned the sea into dry land; they passed through the river on foot. There did we rejoice in him,” (verse 6) And also he said, “who rules by his might forever, whose eyes keep watch on the nations”, (verse 7). These words point to the work of God’s providence. We should understand the providential work of God. Ps 111:2 said, “Great are the works of the LORD, studied by all who delight in them.” The providence of God is the work that God reveals the evidence of his living work in the world, how much dry is the heart not to know it have? The poem of Asab (73:16, 17) reveals the method to know it. It said, “But when I thought how to understand this, it seemed to me a wearisome task, until I went into the sanctuary of God; then I discerned their end.” To know the providence of God we should enter into the sanctuary of God. That is, as the believer executes the life of prayer faithfully, he can understand it. All sincere believers were the men to understand the providence of God. They believe the fact that even a small thing should be done by the control of God. As the

martyr, Paschal was prisoned, his brother visited him and said, “Surrender and come out”, he replied, “For without the permission of God even a leaf cannot be dropped down, do not be worry.”

The saint to write this poem think the wonderful event of God for Israel, he assures that he rules over this past and the present. As whoever studies the providence of God, the most useful way is to think of what God executed in his past time. Because although it is difficult to know the present and the past but it is easy to know the past for it was passed away. As we review the past we find out two great facts.

1) The fact to receive the grace by leading of God. The fact that we believe in Jesus Christ is strange. We were led into the faith without planning it before we believes in. To believe in Jesus Christ is the precious treasure than the entire world. But we cannot say that such good thing came by chance. This is the great blessing that Israel crossed the red sea like the earth. To believe in Jesus Christ is not good thing generally but the best one, how can to believe in it be the accident!

2) As we remembered our past we understand the many dangerous issues. Until we have lived until now, we walked through many troubles. Now as we remind them we do not want to take again the troubles in the past. The troubles are what we creepy as we remind them in our thinking. We are thought that without remarking we walked the horrible past by the providence of God’s salvation. Beza, the disciple of Calvin, as he met a riot in France was almost died about

600 times for 22 months but he was saved. We also cannot say the fact that we were saved out of the dangerous things. We should believe in the Lord by thinking the fact that we were saved in the past and he shall save us in the future by faith. Flavel said, “To trust God without any trial or experience is a nobler act of faith but to trust him after we have often tried him is known to be easier. – Divine Conduct, p 140)

2. God trains us by giving much trial. (9-12)

Verse 10 in our text said, “For you, O God, have tested us; you have tried us as silver is tried.” That is this points to the fact that God gave the tribulation and suffering to his chosen people, like the below phrase reveal obviously. God gives he whip to his believed children. (Heb 12:6, 10) Ps 119:71 said, “It is good for me that I was afflicted, that I might learn your statutes. “, Ps 119:67 said, “Before I was afflicted I went astray, but now I keep your word.” Then we are frustrated at the trouble time well. It is the step of failure. The believer should know that the visited suffering is the blessed one like the secret royal inspector.

Although I visited him with horrible misery garment, the one to accept him well he gives the help like a most lovely friend, and leaves him. Is 50:10 said, “Who among you fears the LORD and obeys the voice of his servant? Let him who walks in darkness and has no light trust in the name of the LORD and rely on his God.” This means that the believer remembers God in his darkness and endures all suffering and waits for

him and believes in him. A faith maxim said, “Never doubt in the dark what Good told you in the light.” Flavel said, “Afflictive providences have not accomplished that design upon our hearts they were sent for when we are so earnest and impatient for a change of them till then the rod must not be taken off. – Divine Conduct, p 123)

Sermon 75 The Wish of the mission (Ps 67:1-7)

The wish that the word of God is proclaimed to the gentile all nations is stressed by the teaching of the Old Testament too. Our text verse 2 says, “So I have looked upon you in the sanctuary, beholding your power and glory.”

1. The teaching of the Old Testament to the mind of mission.

The mind of the Old Testament is to love the other nations as my nation. Lev 19:33, 34 says, “When a stranger sojourns with you in your land, you shall not do him wrong. You shall treat the stranger who sojourns with you as the native among you, and you shall love him as yourself, for you were strangers in the land of Egypt: I am the LORD your God.” When a stranger sojourns with you in your land, you shall not do him wrong. You shall treat the stranger who sojourns with you as the native among you, and you shall love him as yourself, for you were strangers in the land of Egypt: I am the LORD your God.” Refer to Ex 22:21, 23:9, Duet 10:18, 19, 24:17, 27:19. Just like that the religion of truth stresses the mind to love the other nations highly. The discrimination of nations is sin. The national discrimination comes out of the state that the people become wicked. The world of the infant baby has no the national discrimination.

The Psalms stresses several times to see that the word of God is proclaimed into the gentile. Ps 9:11 says, “Sing praises to the LORD, who sits enthroned in Zion! Tell among the peoples his deeds!” J

Ridderbos interpreted these verses, “This word reveals that the revelation of God should be approached to all nations.” Ps 18:49 also says, “For this I will praise you, O LORD, among the nations, and sing to your name.” Of this phrase J. Ridderbos says, “This word reveals the appointed fact that the name of God (until the salvation included there) should be informed to all the other nations.”

As the above prophesy, the word of God was proclaimed by one nation to the other nations into all the worlds. For example the Jew proclaimed the gospel to Rome, the Roman to the French, the French to the Scandinavian, the Scandinavian to the Scotland, and Scotland to the Irish. Therefore the fact that the believer proclaims the gospel to the other nations is the appointed truth of heaven and the holy job. The saint, Brainerd to take mission to the red tribes says, “My only wish is to see that the gentile tribe comes back to God.” The Indian missionary, Carey said by treating mission ministry greatly, “I expect the great work of God and I manage the great ministry for God.” Adriam Judson who took mission to Burma said, “Like the promise of God is like brightness, hope (the hope that the mission ministry shall be succeeded) also is seen obviously, And Livingstone who was an African missionary said, “If I walk into the way of the future, I shall go anywhere.” (Knight, 3000 Illustrations for Christian Service, pp 446-447)

2. The motive of mission

The motive of the mission makes the nations praised. Our text verses 3-5 reveal it obviously. The word, “Let the peoples praise you, O God; let all the peoples praise you! Let the nations be glad and sing for joy, for you judge the peoples with equity and guide the nations upon earth. Selah let the peoples praise you, O God; let all the peoples praise you!” Teaches that the ultimate purpose of mission is for God but is not for the man. As the believers look at the people not to know the gospel, they think that God is not glorified by them and they should think to take mercy to them. Although the evangelists of gospel stress the gospel highly, or, if they inclined into the salvation of soul, above of all, by belonging to humanism, it is wrong. A certain church to stress the mission attached the motto, “per one minute 83 souls are perished” on the grandfather clock and takes the passion of mission. It is good. But if it does not mean that they think that their souls are precious but if they do not think that God is not glorified out of 83 souls and do not take lamentation. It is wrong. The thought that God is not praised by the man is more lamenting fact should be the motive of mission.

3. The result of mission.

Our text prophesies the result of mission. The result of mission is the fact that the one to execute mission himself is blessed by the fact that the other nation fears the Lord. (6, 7) Here, the word, “we” means the one oneself to execute mission. The word, “The earth has yielded its

increase;” in our text verse 6 is the symbol of spiritual blessing that comes on to the man himself to execute mission. Dr. FM TH. Bohl pointed it. (Gods zegen in de natuur wordt tot een beeld van ddie op geestelijk terrain).

As he devotes himself to the mission, the reason that the missionary himself receives blessing is for what I gives should be returned to me. Act 20:35 says, “In all things I have shown you that by working hard in this way we must help the weak and remember the words of the Lord Jesus, how he himself said, ‘It is more blessed to give than to receive.’” Although it is good that we help materials to the other nation, but to proclaim the gospel by devoting ourselves to do it with our life is the greatest help.

As a certain nation help the other nations by mission ministry, they become the nation to export the mission activity and its benefit. 2) As we take mission to the other nation, we get credit and favor out of the other nations. If a certain nation does not execute goodness in the foreign area but executes wicked activity he does not receive credit. 3) As the missionary comes and go in the foreign area, the native nations are imported much knowledge, too. 4) The church to send the missionary becomes stronger. 5) As the church devote her to the mission ministry, the pastors and church members are not taken the quarrel of division one another. The brain of the believers to take mission specially is occupied by only the issue, “how can we save the

souls?” 6) The foreign mission opens the way of the youth group called for the work and also encourages the construction of the personality of their faith. As the church youth group are constructed their personality by the international standard, how much high does their personality rise? Because the missionary brings the money in the foreign area to get the success in the world and gives the spiritual benefit to the other nations by working passionately with faith, power and personality, he should have special faith, power and personality.

In the history of mission the people to work effectively truly belong to such men. African missionary, Livingstone, Burma missionary Judson etc. belong to this one.

Sermon 76 The Lord to bear our burden at the daily life (Ps 68:19-21)

We can see how much detail fact God's protection is revealed in the Scripture. Ps 27:10 said, "For my father and my mother have forsaken me, but the LORD will take me in." Is 49:15, 16 said, "'Can a woman forget her nursing child, that she should have no compassion on the son of her womb? Even these may forget, yet I will not forget you. Behold, I have engraved you on the palms of my hands; your walls are continually before me.'" God saves the believer without simplicity. But the believers do not understand the fact and cannot give thanksgiving.

1. Let's know the love of God to save us in every day. Is goodness.

The man does not understand his good activity. Because the work God executes. Although God created all things in the heaven and the earth, there is no man to see the figure of creation. It also is the secret and mysterious thing in the man. Not only that the fact that all things and man are sustained come out of the secret love of God. The baby not to understand eat the milk of his mother and grows up, it is like the fact that he does not know who his mother. And it is like that a blind man is shone by the light on his face he does not know what the light is. It is like the fact that the one to find out his house in the dark vague night, and arrived at some spot and although he find out his way but

wandered for all night, as the day became bright, he knew the fact that he arrived at his house and wandered around it.

We are the men that although we are protected by God we do not understand the fact. But as we received the grace of Holy Spirit understand the fact and also take the assurance too. Edward Taylor, a famous man of prayer leaves his church and walked to the far way, he committed his church and prayed the protection of his church and takes the assurance of prayer-answer and said, “ God gave the group of little fish to feed the one like a whale, how does not he take care of my church?” As we prayed much we receive the spiritual glory and we can understand the perfect protection of God for his saints

2. The life of believer to know that the Lord bears on our burden.

1) The life without distress. He already does not take anxiety for the affliction comes on him. It is foolish that he takes anxiety before the suffering comes on him. Jesus said, “Therefore do not be anxious about tomorrow, for tomorrow will be anxious for itself. Sufficient for the day is its own trouble. “(Mt 6:34). As he already is worry for coming things in the future, it is the unbelief to believe in God, in the same time, and it brings about more affliction more. The British maxim also said, “Then do not trouble trouble, till trouble trouble you will only double trouble and trouble others too.”

2) Not only that, as he meets the difficult thing he does not have anxiety but keeps on safety by believing in the power of the Lord.

There is the word, “The end of self is the beginning of God.” And also there is the word, “Man’s extremity is God’s opportunity.”

3) And also as he is difficult, he gives thanksgiving to the Lord by knowing the providence of God. A British poem also said, “God hath not promised skies always blue, flower-strewn path ways all our lives through. God hath not promised sun without rain, joy without sorrow, Peace without pain. – Knight, 3000 Illustrations for Children Service, P 74).

Sermon 77 Of discerning the enemy (Ps 69:1-35)

Verse 4 said, “More in number than the hairs of my head are those who hate me without cause;”

1. Do not make the enemy.

David does not make his enemy, for he becomes a passive state and the side to oppose the men, he only was persecuted by the men. For we also become the opposed side of the men although we are persecuted but we should not persecute the other. Then who is the oppose side of David? 1) The enemies of Lord. In the meaning they blasphemed the Lord they blasphemed David. Verse 7 said, “For it is for your sake that I have borne reproach, that dishonor has covered my face.” The believer can bless the enemy in personal relationship (Rom 12:14) but he cannot bless the public enemy that God hates. If the enemies keep on the enemy of God until the end, they cannot help but to enter into the bottomless pot. 2) Despite David treats them with love and humility rather the one to mock him. Verses 10, 11 said, “When I wept and humbled my soul with fasting, it became my reproach. When I made sackcloth my clothing, I became a byword to them.” This reveals the fact that he did not contrast to his enemy with evil but rather to treat them with humility and love. To pay the goodness with evil is the extremeness of evil and devilish activity strengthened by sin. The one to do so cannot help but to be thrown away by God. Therefore David

cursed them in the attitude of God's advocate. (21-28) the curse did not come out of human fury, and also did not come out of his short temper angry. The curse was a kind of cure by Holy Spirit. Therefore as we see such curse to come out of the prophet in the Old Testament, we should not think that anybody can do so.

2. Do not treat the one not to be the enemy as your enemy.

The people sometimes make the one not to response his personal opinion and his demand as his enemy. It is not the matter that the mature man should not but the child not to judge can do it. This is harmful matter and no benefit. Because 1) the man to be treated easily as the enemy cannot be the enemy of righteousness and the church. As he contrasts to such man it is easy that the good persons to relate to him can be cut off. The man has the short-sighted observation in seeing the man; many people are deceived by knowing his non-friends as his true friends. Many people know the flattering men before them and make them as his friends. But actually such men are their true friends by only harmful friend. To make the one to make me been well as friend, is a small man and a dictator. We should not say that only the one to treat us as goodness in his face is our friend. A martyr, Cranmer was the person to make his enemy as his friend. As we like to the one to say only good things before us cannot help but to be destroyed. Therefore we should take the short-sighted sight to see the men that boasts us as our friends.

Sermon 78 The attitude of the faith that the saints should take before his enemy (Ps 70:1-5)

1. The faith to commit the thing to avenge the enemy to the Lord (1-3)

Ps 109:4 said, “In return for my love they accuse me, but I give myself to prayer.” Rom 12:19 said, “Beloved, never avenge yourselves, but leave it to the wrath of God, for it is written, “Vengeance is mine, I will repay, says the Lord.” We should commit the work to pay our enemy to God. Therefore we should know the fact that he that I think of my enemy is my true enemy obviously. We ourselves reflect by ourselves and should think the fact that God does not love him more than me. Although the man is an enemy to me but he may not be the enemy of God. Then should we make him as my enemy? If I treat the friend of God as my enemy, do not I commit sin before God?

1) The saint should not hostile the one not to the enemy.

The standard of our enemy is depended on only the fact that he becomes the enemy of God. But the man makes the others as his enemy and hates them easily. For they mistakes and know their true enemy as true friends and sacrifices for him in their whole lives. Or, the one to love them mostly executes the role of horrible enemy. At the other day in America a misery accident was happened. It was the event that as an airplane was dropped down all passengers in it were died. The reason

the airplane was dropped down was as followings. That is, Among the passengers there was a woman joined into the insurance of airplane accident, After she entered into the insurance and as she was left, his son insult a bomb into her bag. The reason that he did it was for after his mother was died by the accident bomb, he aims on getting the insurance amount. Just like that his son executed the role of the enemy of his mother. Therefore even my closed relative and my family do not become my helpers absolutely. They may be my horrible enemy in the state that they stay close me and to use me.

2) The saints should know the enemy of God as his hostile one.

Ps 139:21 said, “Do I not hate those who hate you, O LORD? And do I not loathe those who rise up against you? “. What is the enemy of God?

(1) Devil. We should be able to hate the devil. It is difficult to hate the invisible devil. But we prayed to God and believe in only him and obey him is the method to hate him. Refer to Jm 4:7. (2) Sin. We should hate the sin by knowing the enemy of God as we pray that we should destroy the sin than the other. (3) Anti- Christ. We should hate the movement of harden anti- Christ and it should pray that it shall be destroyed. (4)

Heresy. We should caution the movement of the sure heresy in the church to work in secret with false teaching and devote ourselves to defend it. Because the enemy works inside more wickedly.

2. The faith to enjoy by the Lord. (4, 5)

1) He rejoices the Lord in the tribulation. The reason to become so is for the Lord closes to us more.

2) God himself also is our rejoice. The reason is for God is “The God of glory “, (Act 7:2), “the God of peace “ (Phil 4:9), “the God of love “, (II Cor 13:11), “God ready to forgive “ (Neh 9:17), “God is my salvation “ (Is 12:2), “God of all comfort, “, (II Cor 1:3) , “the God of all grace, “ (I Pet 5:10) “. Just for this God is our God, it is rejoice although we only think of him.

3) He rejoices as he thinks that God shall execute the new thing in the future. For the world is filled with sin God interferes it in the future and judge it and then he executes the new thing.

Sermon 79 Of the evangelistic desire that the old saints should take (Ps 71:1-24)

As we read Psalms 71: the fact that the author was an old man is appeared. Verse 9 said, “Do not cast me off in the time of old age; forsake me not when my strength is spent. “. Refer to 16, 17, and 18. The old saint of this Psalms had the desire to take evangelism strongly can be found out by several passages in this Psalms. Verse 15 said, “My mouth will tell of your righteous acts, of your deeds of salvation all the day, for their number is past my knowledge. “, except them verses 16, 17, 18, 24 also reveal the similar passages.

What was the reason that he had the strong desire to testimony the Lord? It was for he experienced the grace of Lord in his whole life. (Refer to 6-8, 17) As we think of our past we understand the grace of the Lord. That is, what we understand as we remind our past is the fact that at that time if the Lord does not take care of me, “I” already might be died and disappeared. It is easy that the man is failed at his early time. At that time for the blood and each covet are plentiful, he gets the dangerous situation of stumble. Not only that, Then he has the character to go ahead without experience. For the day of 30 years old generation has no tired state he attacks easily , for the generation of 40 years old has fighting spirit, he is easy to be wrong because he takes the hostile to the other by making enemy to the other for trivial matter. But whoever lived well at that dangerous time too without any troubles, it proves that

God hold him truly. The old saint, the author of the Psalms to think of this one cannot help but to praise the love of God and Him and also to express the statement.

Sermon 80 The Ideal politic (Ps72:1-16)

We can see the ideal politic in Ps 72:. It is as followings.

1. He should rule over the people with the righteous law of God.

In our text verse 1 said, “Give the king your justice, O God, and your righteousness to the royal son!” It is to rule over the nation by the righteous law. The politic theory in the world brings only destruction. The state supremacy denies God and makes the nation been idol. Mussolini said, “There is nothing except the nation.” Such direction brought the destruction to all nations of Italy. In the past Monroe doctrine made the United States of America concentrated on only America. The theory finally had happened the compulsion among Germany, British and America and brought the warfare of world. Just like that, the politic concept of humanism did not bring sincere benefit. The politic to bring true peace and order is theism. That is it is the politic in the criteria of the truth God gave.

2. He should take care the poor and the oppressed well. (4, 12-14)

Always the wicked politic deprives the human freedom. It is the wicked thought to make the people as the slave of government. Stalin said wrongly, “The man was made for the nation.” Hitler said wrongly, “ The nation is not committed false.” And made the people as his slave by deceiving them. But right politic warrants the freedom of the people.

Therefore it has the warm emotion to take care of the situation of the oppressed. Such right Politian experiences the misery one and then bear their burden on their shoulder. In the old China, the king, Woo and Tang looked at the prisoners and returned the conviction to himself by giving mercy. But this psalms phrase said that it is more excellent than such politic unspeakably. It is to give mercy the misery person in his heart and bring the salvation to them. It is actually the type of salvation through Christ. That is, it was realized completely by the salvation that Christ gave spiritually. (Lk 4:18, 19)

3. The people take the fear of God. (5, 7)

The thing to fear God can be nurtured for the duration that the righteous king rules over. as the wicked king is happened it is persecuted. For to fear God is the feature of the righteous, the thing cannot help but to be prosperous at the day of the righteous king. (Verse 7). Refer to Prov 29:2. In the old time, a wicked king, Antiocho-Epiphanes oppressed the religion of Israel and then prohibited to offer sacrifice in the temple. And also the day of New Testament all wicked kings persecuted the Christianity. But the righteous dominion treats the fear of God preciously like the life. Therefore the day of messiah is to become, "They shall not hurt or destroy in my entire holy mountain; for the earth shall be full of the knowledge of the LORD

As the waters cover the sea.” (Is 11:9) In our text, the word points that it should be accomplished actually only in the messiah day. But at the other day the word shall be accomplished as a small type. Today the United States of America was consisted as the most blessed country since the beginning of time. The reason is for the fact that they possess the most people to fear God. The purpose of Christian gospel is not to receive the blessing of this world. But the nation to believe in the gospel truly receives the blessing in the world sometimes.

4. The external blessing that the idealistic politic brings about. (3, 8-11, 16)

Here recorded blessing points to the fact that all nations in the world should be submitted before the nation (the nation to serve God) and all produced matters are abundant. The righteous nation never has the invasionism, but for they have fear to God they do not lose the respect of the others. Not only that, for they become prosperous by the blessing of God all nation enter into the nation. This (8-11) is the symbol that as Jesus Christ comes in the glory shall be accomplished. Refer to Ps 9:6, 7.

Sermon 81 Of the solution of hard issue of the providence of God

(Ps 73:1-28)

Although we think that the interpretation of the Scripture is difficult, moreover it is more difficult to interpret the providence of God.

Because the providence does not reveal the motive and the result to men obviously. But we need to understand the providence rightly, absolutely. Because the providence is related to our whole life. How the saints to write Ps 73 did: solve the issue? He solved it by entering the sanctuary of God. (Verse 17) It means that he solved the hard issue of providence by the word of God and the faith. For the word of God is higher than our intellect, it solves the hard issue of the providence. The hard issue treated in this Psalms is the fact why the wicked revives and why the righteous meets the trouble. But this hard issue is solved in this Psalms as followings.

1. The wicked men sometimes have the prosperous thing in the world.

But the fact they execute is only like he stands up on the slide place. (Verse 18) As the wicked possesses the happiness of this world, he forgets God more, he leaves his responsibility and he does not see the misery of the other and fills his sufficiency and then he commits any kinds of sin. How this one true happy is! The happiness itself is not evil. But the life to use it in evil is misery.

2. It is not misery that the saints meet the suffering in the world.

1) The character of sin for the suffering is not happened little.

Basil was struggled always by headache, one times as the result his prayer, and his headache was disappeared. But Basil as the headache was disappeared; he understood that the carnal desire was happened much he requested that the desire return to him again.

2) Although the servant works and receives the salary but the children sacrifices in the home without having the one.

Just like that, the wicked may receive the reward of some matter in the world but the believers have the poverty life in the world.

3) The reason that God does not help him for long time is the blessing that the afflicted life become the blessing at the latter.(Is 38:17)

A foolish child wants to pick up it before the ripen fruit and eats it, but the adult waits for it's ripen time.

4) The blessing that the believer receives belongs to the eternal coming world, so the present suffering is nothing. (Rom 8:18)

It is like the thing that the son of king loses little money.

As we think of these all things, the believer should think that the blessing of this world and also he should put his thought on the glory of coming world and God. Therefore the saints to write this Psalms said, "You guide me with your counsel, and afterward you will receive me to

glory. Who have I in heaven but you? And there is nothing on earth that I desire besides you.”(24, 25) This word says three blessings that the saints long for. That is, 1) to be led by the lesson of the Lord. 2) To receive the glory of coming world in the last day. 3) God himself. As we say these three things simply, we can say only one thing, that is, God himself. Because the purpose to be led by the teaching of the Lord is to approach to God closely, the glory of coming world also is established for God.

Sermon 82 The situation of the saints in the dark day (Ps 74:9-23)

1. The saints in the dark day cannot understand the future completely. (9-11)

Do the saints look at the future at the dark day well? As the word of verse 8, they do not know it well. It said, “We do not see our signs; there is no longer any prophet, and there is none among us who knows how long.” Although the saints do not know the future things in detail. God does not demand such knowledge out of the saints the saints does not know the day of his departure. Such ignorance rather is benefit. God does not permit that the man knows the future positively. Because as the man takes such high position becomes arrogant one. Such high knowledge is not controlled by us. The fact that God father knows such high knowledge is better than what the man knows it for us. Therefore Jesus said, ““Therefore do not be anxious about tomorrow, for tomorrow will be anxious for itself. Sufficient for the day is its own trouble.”(Mt 6:34)

2. The criteria of hope that the saints should take in the day of darkness. (12-23)

1) The faith to believe in God as his king. (12-15)

As God forget the fact that he is our king, we take anxiety and worry.

In the Reformation Melancthon took anxiety to the trouble of reformation work, Luther comforted him and said, “Mr. Melancthon! Do not become the king in all things in the world.” We should know that we can do nothing without having the power of God. For God is the king to control all things, we only believe in him and also only obey him. The fact that God is our king is not established is not begun with at the contemporary day, but had been from the old time. Luther reminded that God (Christ) controls all things and rules over them and said, “If Christ is not the head of the church, I already might have been frustrated completely.” Saints, who was called for Silentiarius was informed that a certain one tried to kill him and said, “If God does not protect me I cannot believe until today.” Sincere believers solve all hard issues and take safety by the fact that only God is his Lord. Chrysostom said, “As the sky is covered by cloud, it has trouble and the sun has trouble by as the relationship between God and us is right we never need to take anxiety completely.” As Boromous listened to the information to kill him, he replied, “What! Does God exist in the world meaninglessly?”

The poet to write this Psalms thought of all the power that controlled them as the king of Israel in the past time, he has hope in the present darkness.

- 2) Having the hope by thinking the natural revelation. (16, 17)

Verse 16 said, “Yours is the day, yours also the night; you have established the heavenly lights and the sun.” This was the word that he kept on his mind of the situation that the Lord created the light and he said. The place to have the light is the day, but the place not to have it is dark. The day and the night give the benefit to the man the men work at the day and they take rest at the night. The day is the proper time to work; the night is the good environment to take rest to the nerve. The time to be arranged reasonably is the work that almighty God executed. Verse 17 said, “You have fixed all the boundaries of the earth; you have made summer and winter.” “The boundaries of the land” is the word that he kept on in his mind the arrangement of the earth and the sea and their structure. Spurgeon understood four important meaning of the structure of the global and said, 1) “Because it is round, the light, the wind and heat are circuited well, according to the even exchange of day and night the surface provides the proper place that the living being are survived anywhere. 2) As the quality of the earth is softer than the others, the man and the animals to live there shall be dropped down, if it is solider than the other, they cannot cultivate it. 3) For the steps of the earth has the stage of sand, the dirty water is purified there and then provides them to the men. 4) For the surface of the earth has high and low levels and mountains and plains, they has beauty and gives the benefit to human health.”

3) God settled down the board of the land that the men may live so safely. The natural world reveals the actual work to living God so. Although the saints to see this one has the hope to only actual living God even in the dark day.

3. Having hope by thinking the covenant of God.

Verse 20 said, "Have regard for the covenant, for the dark places of the land are full of the habitations of violence." Which it is prayer that God shall be execute the eternal covenant that he shall save his chosen people until the end. The fact that the saints are suffered is not the mark to be abandoned by God. The fact that the man has no suffering is the mark of his love, how can we explain the fact that all saints in the past time were suffered? Therefore as we are suffered, we do not need to take doubt to the fact that we are God's people. We have some things in the relationship of covenant to God. 1) The fact God elected us before the eternity. 2) God redeemed us in Christ. 3) The fact to treat us by his grace. 4) The fact he should save us ultimately etc. Just like we should believe in the covenantal salvation. The one not to believe in the covenantal salvation is the one who has gone astray to think that the precious blood of Jesus is vanity.

Sermon 83 Do not take the Arrogance (Ps 75:4-7)

1. The kinds of arrogance

Arrogance has the physical one and spiritual one, the arrogance of eyes and the arrogance of word and the arrogance of thought etc. Especially the arrogance hidden in the man, which is more horrible one. The hidden arrogance has two things firstly.

1) Unbelief. This is the wicked thought not to believe in God, that is, the autonomous. The autonomous knows that actually the man himself is the ultimate judger of the truth, which he does not believe what he think of improper in his heart. It is the delusion that it makes himself been absolute being. It is the arrogant attitude. How shall the man become absolute being? It is vain thing that such thought makes himself as an idol. Therefore the Scripture condemned the unbelief as the cursed sin. Jer 17:5 said, “Thus says the LORD: “Cursed is the man who trusts in man and makes flesh his strength, whose heart turns away from the LORD.”

2) Not to love God also is the hidden arrogance. We have the wicked character that we use all things as his means for he loves himself. Just like that the man is arrogant. He should be died for God naturally. But in opposite of it he uses even God for his benefit. Not to love God brings the result of conflict. Therefore I Cor 16:22 said, “If

anyone has no love for the Lord, let him be accursed. Our Lord, come!
The grace of the Lord Jesus is with you.”

2. Although the arrogant tries to lift up, rather he should be low. Prov 11:2 said, “When pride comes, then comes disgrace, But with the humble is wisdom.” Prov 15:25 said, “The LORD tears down the house of the proud but maintains the widow’s boundaries.” Therefore Pilgrim Progresses also said, “He that is down, fears no fall.” The men no to be arrogant but humble should be lifted up. A China missionary Dr. Mille was sent essentially as a servant of the missionary. As the missionaries were collected, he applied to it and the mission associate told him that he has no qualification but you can go as the servant of a missionary. Then he wanted to go to as a servant of the missionary and went to China. For he was so humble finally he was lifted up as a missionary and then remained the achievement as a famous missionary.

Sermon 84 The Man should reflect his weakness. (Ps 77:1-20)

The word, “my weakness” in verse 10, this poet himself confessed that his spiritual knowledge is dark.

1. As this poet did not understand the work of God and took distress, in the adversity, he confessed the weakness of his knowledge (verse 10) and received the comfort.

The man has the danger to rebel by pulling by the weak thought.

Weakness is tendency of thought to block faith and the character. The fact that the man does not know such weakness and attack is to be deceived by him. Among the patients the most dangerous one is the man not to know the fact that he has disease. Especially the mental patient is so. In ignoring his insane fact he executes the crazy activity.

The fact that the man does not believe in God is not normal but sick.

For the man is the sinner is dark intellectually. He demands sincere intellectual deliverance out of the heteronomous aspect. We think that the history of mankind inclines to disease and abnormal fact as

followings. The human history informs the handicap to ignore truth that is the blind man. The mankind does not know the truth with his wisdom and descended out of the old time. Among them the wisest persons confessed his ignorance about solution of human issues.

Socrates said, “It is wisdom to know his ignorance.” Plato who was the greatest philosopher said that God is identified to goodness and he did not know that God is personal existence. (A History of Philosophy by

Schwegler, p 96) And the view of nation in Plato is controlism. (ibid p 104) Just like that Plato was wrong in his view of God and his view of nation. Although in the modern time Kant was a great philosopher but he misunderstood that the Christianity is only the mere moral religion and the miracle cannot be exist. It is informed that in the oriental world there is no the philosopher like Confucius. But Confucius also did not solve the human issue. In the meaning that he does not know the issue of death, he said, "For we do not know the present issue how we can know the issue after death? The history of mankind is the history that the man himself does not know the truth by himself. The mankind should have the assurance of his being naturally; always he does not take this assurance with his wisdom. Therefore the mankind need to have the heteronomous, that is, the revelation of God absolutely. The fact that the Christianity is revealed as the religion of revelation rather is natural thing and is like the doctor to heal the dying patient. Although the doctor promised a patient with his complete love, why it is the strange thing and why it is the trouble thing?

The man should not deny the world of higher knowledge than his knowledge. It is sure as we see that the man always finds out new one little by little. What the cow to eat the grass appreciates the field is different to what the man appreciate the field. Just like that, we assure that the world of the highest knowledge than the world of human total knowledge exists. As we see that the speculation of autonomous (the claim to be only the world that the man can know) should be sick and

wrong. The one to know the world of knowledge that human autonomous cannot contact can treat to this world rightly. And he should look at beyond this world surely. He knows that he does not live eternally by eating the red bean skin that the pig takes obviously, awakes, rises and longs for the greater world than the others, more sincere world than the other and more glorious world than the others.

2. This poet received the comfort by reminding the past again. (11-20)

This poet gets the power by thinking the past wonderful work that God delivered the people of Israel out of Egypt. The past is like the lamp to make us known the present. The one to know God to give grace in the past time lives and gives his grace in the future too does not take troubles by the present adversity.

Sermon 85 Let's watch out the sin by viewing the history of Israel's sin. (Ps 78:1-72)

In the past Israel forgot the grace God provided (7, 11) brought the fruit as followings.

1. Tempting God in the heart.(17, 18)

To tempt God means the attitude to doubt the power of God, and the attitude to use God by our desire. Verse 19, 20 said, “Do not deliver the soul of your dove to the wild beasts; do not forget the life of your poor forever. Have regard for the covenant, for the dark places of the land are full of the habitations of violence.” This attitude of Israel people was the attitude to doubt the power of God surely. The reason that the man doubts the power of God, 1) for God is invisible in our sight. But the fact that we do not believe in him for invisible being come out of ignoring the sincerity of the object of our faith. Actually the one that we can believe in, it is not problem whether he is visible one or not. We can believe in even the friend also, although we cannot see him before us. 2) The reason that the man takes doubt to God is for he has no holy life As we take ourselves as our king but accept Christ so far, the doubt to God is happened, That is, the reason to have doubt is for we disobey God. 3) The reason that the man has doubt to God is for we do not search for him sincerely. Act 17:27 said, “That they should seek God, and perhaps feel their way toward him and find him. Yet he is actually

not far from each one of us, “After the one to search for God spends all power to execute the other things, he tries to search for God with remaining power without sincerity. So how can he find out Him? As he find out some matters it is impossible, how can he find out God to curse insincerity and neglecting? The men to find out the rotten wisdom in the world also devote himself to it with his energy. As we see DeaTang Suhyeak Ki (), it was recorded that a monk of Tang dynasty, Hyun Chang had been into India to know the Buddhism. Duration that he had been to India was 16 years and he got much adventure on the way. As he went into the mountain 16 persons were frozen and were died, he did not drink the water on the way to enter the desert for 4, 5 days. Just like that, the people groped for non-truth with much sacrifice, how sacrifice should we offer for we find out the truth?

Let’s drive out our doubt. Although the people of Israel saw the power of God so much, they took doubt. It proved that the man has ban character, “doubt” in the man as an example. We should not accept the baby character and should not follow it. We should take doubt God and should drive out the heart of doubt.

2. They flattered to God. (34-37)

The fruitless repentance of Israel people were the flattering to apply and match before God. Our text says, “When he killed them, they sought him;

they repented and sought God earnestly. They remembered that God was their rock, the Most High God their redeemer. But they flattered him with their mouths; they lied to him with their tongues. Their heart was not steadfast toward him; they were not faithful to his covenant.” This word reveals that the repentance of Israel was only fruitless flattering to God. The reason that their repentance was flattering was as followings. 1) For it was not in center of God but for their own benefit. 2) For it they tried to please God only externally but they did not lament for their sin with sincere heart. Repentance does not come out of the external reformation and the correction of few sin. The repentance is to arrive to deep humility by the fact that in lamenting some sin he should feel the fact to be sinner painfully with his whole personality, correct them. British bishop, Jewell took an event to give up the truth he believed in to avoid the persecution of the Old church. But he preached at a church in the exile time and repented his sin with much weeping. His personality was more holy than before, the church members thought him as an angel.

3. Although God has the merciful exhortation Israel was committed sin several times. (36-41)

Our text says, “Yet he, being compassionate, atoned for their iniquity and did not destroy them; he restrained his anger often and did not stir up his entire wrath. He remembered that they were but flesh, a wind that passes and comes not again. How often they rebelled against him in the

wilderness

and grieved him in the desert! They tested God again and again and provoked the Holy One of Israel.” This word was the lamentation to the fact that Israel committed the double rebellious sin. The people of Israel committed sin to make God were fury for ten times by despising God’s grace on the wilderness. (Ex 15:24, 16:2, 7, 27 Numb 11:1-4, 14:11, 12, 20:2, 13) As the man executes some evil repeatedly, there is the valley to establish the habit in his brain. Thus as we commit sin once, it establishes up the possibility of second time, and as we commit sin second time, it seems to begin with the third time sin.

Just like that, the sin has the spreading power in our life as the horrible virus of our disease. Now we should know that rebellious sin is how much great and misery it is. Although a certain man is diligent, has his property, love his children and is faithful to his nation, Can we say that he is good man? Just like that although the man gives virtue to the others, if he does not serve God greater than his parent and lives the rebellious life, how much wicked man he is!

The people of Israel committed sin to rebel God’s grace in several times. It was the dirty activity that the dog eats again what it vomited. II Pet 2:22 said, “What the true proverb says has happened to them: “The dog returns to its own vomit, and the sow, after washing herself, returns to wallow in the mire.” As only we received the fullness of Holy Spirit we can escape such habitual sin.

4. The cause to commit sin so is for they did not remember the love of God and his power. (42-55)

The wicked day forget God as we refer to the famous political documents in the world, the documents that the United States of America had the important seat of the name of God. But recent the political documents are not included the name of God. For example, the contract document of Versailles belongs to it.

5. Although the latter Israel also was punished like their forefathers (56-64) God did not throw away Israel completely but he exhorted them continuously. (66-72)

The fact God took care of Israel people so, was the mark that he remembered his covenant voluntarily to his people. Although he punished his people for their sin, it was the whip of love and he did not throw them away completely.

Sermon 86 Two criteria of the effective prayer (Ps 79:8-11)

In the past time the saints read these psalms in their persecution they got the spiritual power. The Roman emperor, Diocletian persecuted the believers, as the brothers, Chrispin and Chrispina received the sever punishment, they read verses 9, 10 in this Psalms and got the power, As Augustine was afflicted in his heart he sang verses 5 and 8 in this Psalms, he received great grace, At that time that Jean Rabec who was a martyr of France Huguenot, received the fire punishment, he sang this Psalms. (The Psalms in Houman Life, by Prethero, pp 12, 36, 193)

1. The prayer to depend on the mercy of the Lord (verse 8)

All humans are the sinner, and also they are the sinner that should receive even the wages of the sin of their forefathers. Lament 5:7 said, “Our fathers sinned, and are no more; and we bear their iniquities.” Therefore the man has only the mercy of God. Ps 103:3 said, “Who forgives all your iniquity, who heals all your diseases,” Refer to Ps 103:8-18. The mercy of god to the one to fear the Lord is greater than the width and the depth of human sin. Jesus Christ, the son of God came into the world for all people. And for myself. A certain believer understood his much sin and asked to famous pastor, McCheyne, “If the man like me believes in Jesus can I have hope? The pastor McCheyne replied, “Jesus came for the man like you”.

2. The prayer to depend on the name of the Lord. (verse 9)

Our man is a small creature and also the sinner. Abraham said that he himself is “the one like dust” (Gen 18:27), Isaiah said that the man is “like a worm”. (Is 41:14) How can such man have the qualification to seek the grace of the sovereignty Lord? But what we should think at this point is the fact that God takes mercy to such man and make them used the power of his name. (God’s name) To use the power of his name that is it can be realized with the activity to believe in his name. . How can the one not to believe in his name use the power of his name? (Jn 1:12) How much great blessing the one to use the power of his name has! The one to enjoy this blessing is the one to believe in God’s name. To believe in his name is established by believing in Christ through his revelation. The citizen of a nation does not solve the great one that only king can solve. But although he is a general citizen as he uses the background of the name of king to warrant the solution of the issue, he can solve the issue fully.

Sermon 87 The Sheep Flock of God (Ps 80:1-7)

1. The flock of sheep

1) The sheep is the metaphor of the chosen people of God. The man cannot make them but only God made them. Refer to Jn 10:26-30. They should listen to the word of God and should follow him but they should not follow the voice of the man. Therefore we should proclaim only the word of God purely to get true sheep.

2) The blessing of sheep. Refer to Jn 10:1-29. They know that they themselves were chosen by God. The fact that they listen to the word of God and pursue on him is the evidence to be elected. That is, the believer has the knowledge of truth that the others have no that is, the wisdom to discern the voice of the shepherd. The one to have it know that he himself is the Lamb of God elected by God and assures his salvation. Because Zwingli took such assurance, as he was stabbed by the spear of his enemy and shed his blood, he said, "That's ok, although they kill my body but they cannot kill my soul." Starke told to the believers to have such assurance, "Although he is the least believer he is not afraid of the entire world but can despise it. "Luther also took such assurance and said, "Although the devil invades to me and the kings and heaven and the earth contrast to me, I can say to endure them."

2. The shepherd of the sheep

The shepherd leads the sheep and enter them into through the door of sheep fold. (Jn 10:16) and also makes them into the grass field. This

door is the metaphor of supernaturalism Jesus. The leaders of liberalism do not think the even door by viewing the naturalism, and they try to put the doors of autonomous so much. But it does not give sincere freedom to the sheep but it is the wrong thought that makes the sheep played with thief and buglers together. It is the teaching of false shepherd that confines the sheep in the prison out of this world. If the line of supernaturalism life to enter into that world out of this world is not, the man should be closed in only the world. But 1) As the sheep of God enters into the kingdom of God by the only door that is, Jesus Christ, they are saved, 2) They get the freedom 3) They get the grass that is, the food of life. Jn 10:10 says, "The thief comes only to steal and kill and destroy. I came that they may have life and have it abundantly."

Liberal Theology is actually the theology of slavery theology. Although the liberal theologians claim that always the man can enter into the fold of human autonomous by despising the supernaturalism, it only harms the flock of sheep. The crisis theologians do not think the door to enter into that world that the Scripture points out as true door but think it as the shadow to enter into that world. Therefore, they shall say that the sheep do not enter into the door actually, and then they only contact to the shadow and they are standing up under the shadow and are waiting for it. Therefore the crisis theology also put the man in the prison of world as eternal slave.

We know that only the supernatural theology releases the man and lead them into the door to enter into that world, Christ. Only the men to live in the supernatural world through Christ get the sincere salvation and freedom and food (spiritual food) The life to live prisoned in only this world cannot escape the sorrow of slave life . God makes us participate into salvation by believing in Christ of supernaturalism. Refer to Heb 13:20, 21.

Sermon 88 Let's obey (Ps 81:8-16)

This Psalms reveals to commit obedience to God.

1. The blessing that the one to obey receive.

In the text God said several things in the meaning to demand obedience. “He said, “Hear”, “If you would but listen to me!” (Verse 8), and “would listen to me,” “Israel would walk in my ways!”(Verse 13) And He promised that the man to obey should be blessed. That is, “Open your mouth wide, and I will fill it.”(Verse 10) And He said that he blocks the enemy and give abundant materials. (14-16)

The obedience of the man to God does not mean the giving activity. 1.

It also is the attitude that he receives the grace by God. God always the one to give to the man, but he does not expect some benefit and has no the things to receive. He always is self-sufficient one. The most severe command also that he gives to the men is the commitment of the greatest love to receive blessing. Therefore the fact to obey God to them is same to the word to open your mouth widely to receive the blessing and to eat it. Is 1:19-20 said, “If you are willing and obedient, you shall eat the good of the land; but if you refuse and rebel, you shall be eaten by the sword; for the mouth of the LORD has spoken?” Jesus said in the meaning that to obey the will of father is that is, like the food

he eats, “Jesus said to them, “My food is to do the will of him who sent me and to accomplish his work.” (Jn 4:34)

2. The punishment that the one not to obey should receive.

As our text said the punishment of the one not to obey God is the thing that he abandons as to whatever he wants. 1) The thing that the man leaves the ruling of God does not become well. The fact not to receive the rule of God is like the life of prodigal son that hates the rule of good father. He finally went to the sinful way. The one not to obey God is like such man. Rom 1:24-32 describe the meaning well. There, “God gave them up” in Rom 1:24, 26, and 28 is revealed three times. God throws away the one not to obey, Then he commit much sin, which is the great punishment. 2) The contrast of the life to be with God and the life not to be with God. The believe and obedience to God bring the righteous life and the righteous life bring rejoice But the doubt to God and his rebellion brings the sinful life the sinful life brings lamentation. 3) It is very misery that in this universe the man, like a baby executes by his own will extremely. The fact that the man ignores his future way is so sure, what is different thing like a baby! In this world to have many dangerous things if he does by his dark heart, he cannot help but to be dropped down into destruction.

Sermon 89 The Righteous Politic (Ps 82:1-8)

When we say love but we forget the righteousness so much.

Righteousness always should be needed.

1. God is righteous.

God is love. (I Jn 4:8) But God established the righteousness in accomplishing his great love that is, the redemptive work. He permitted the painful misery event that he sacrificed his begotten son, Jesus Christ on the cross. The event that Jesus Christ was died on the cross was the righteousness to give the wage of sin. Therefore as the dominion of nation has no righteousness it cannot be established. Prov 29:2 said, “When the righteous increase, the people rejoice, but when the wicked rule, the people groan.”, Prov 29:4 said, “By justice a king builds up the land, but he who exacts gifts tears it down.” Prov 29:14 said, “If a king faithfully judges the poor, his throne will be established forever.” The believer should execute the righteous discipline to his lovely children. Prov 19:18 said, “Discipline your son, for there is hope; do not set your heart on putting him to death. “, Prov 29:15 says, “The rod and reproof give wisdom, but a child left to himself brings shame to his mother.”

2. As he rules over the government well what is the reason that it become well?

Because it is for God loves the righteous politic and bless it. Prov 21:3 said, “To do righteousness and justice is more acceptable to the LORD than sacrifice.” The righteous politic that our Psalms exhorted is not humanism but theism. This Psalms the word in verse 1, “Sing aloud to God our strength; shout for joy to the God of Jacob!” reveals obviously.

3. To rule over the nation well, he should follow the politic of theism.

The Politian should fear God and should rule over the nation by obeying his will. To claim the righteousness is executed as only the hobby thing without having true supervisor (God), it is not strengthened. But the righteousness in the society that believe in God as his judger should be practiced faithfully. There 1) the life to know God as his sovereignty Lord is established 2) The rulers are the sons of the most high (the men that God established as the ruler) to have the mission mind to rule over the people before God.

All true puritans are the men to fear God. Daniel Webster, a famous Politian received the question, what awakens himself? And said, “It is the thought that finally I myself should take account before God” Therefore the Politian should know that the nation also should be judged before God and they do well as God makes them done well. They should try to become the Politian that God admits in his heart. Ps 127:1 said, “Unless the LORD builds the house, those who build it

labor in vain. Unless the LORD watches over the city, the watchman stays awake in vain.”

Sermon 90 The Politic of Theism (Ps 82:1-8)

This Psalms teaches that the politic on the earth should be in the center of God. The fact that the politician is “the sons of the most high.” Means that they are appointed by God. This word said the politicians of the theocracy that is, Israel. But the other nations is relate to the same principle. (Rom 13:1-7, I Pet 2:13-17)

1. The government of this world should be stayed in the attitude of theism in this politic.

According to the Scripture God is the absolute Sovereignty Lord. Therefor his word is most true criteria in the Politic world. The Scripture should be taught in the salvation of the man as well as it gives the important principles in our all life that we should walk in all areas in the world. Calvinism does not offer the proper politic types like monarchy, aristocracy, democracy in the national system. It teaches only the principle of majority voting to use to choose the righteous way. The reason that Calvin, in his politic thought directed only such degree is for they have weak points as monarchy, aristocracy, democracy are corrupted. As monarchy is corrupted, it becomes dictatorship aristocracy, as aristocracy is corrupted, it becomes party-dictatorship, as democracy is corrupted, it becomes mob politics. Calvin as the above said thought that the principle of majority voting is so precious to use to choose the righteous way, it arrived at the puritan day in British and

then it made the development of democracy politics. For the democracy politics is the politic that the people have the authority right of nation, there is the best principles of the Scripture. But in having the democracy politic the people, so called for it, claim the freedom and then lose responsibility and rules. Accordingly there the indulgence is filled in it, and destroy the order and righteousness. So much. Actually the democracy firstly respects responsibility and rules and as the result it is the politics to make them had freedom and privilege.

2. Calvinism does not praise the great nation- centric one established by the controlism.

Calvinism respects convenient voting system comparably to search for the right thing. But controilism contrasts to the voting system. It is easy that the great nation to be destroyed by controlism enter into the control of few. Therefore Calvinism knows that it is good that it gives the right of the national self-determination. (Refer to Act 17:26) Calvinism opposes the dictatorship (Controlism). The dictatorship nation reveals mainly two kinds, that is, the national supremacy and the divine right of kings. The national supremacy is the claim to despise God to give nation; it is the arrogant view that except nation nothing exists. The government to have such view makes all things as the slave of nation, such government has no personal freedom and the freedom of some institute and group are disappeared. The nation interferes all things in the nation absolutely. For the sin that the politic to come so despise

God and become arrogance should be destroyed in historical experience. Although the old nation and recent nations in the beginning have no such thought, as the nation is prosperous it become arrogant and then is corrupted into the national supremacy, And the nation should be destroyed. And the divine right of kings is able to see that in only the name it is truth. But although they use only the name and they misunderstood that only the kingship is given by God, and then it is right that all things in the nation should be made into the slave of the government. God did not give only the right to control the nation in human society, and also other things. Therefore they should not respect only kingship but should respect all other things God gave to them except them. For example For the home is given by God, the one to have the official power cannot invade into the home or, oppress the right of marriage established by one male and one female and cannot control it and block it. If the right of marriage by one male and one female are controlled, it is not worthy to the truth. Not only that, the academic issue to study all creatures God created should not be oppressed by the one to have the power and not be invaded. If the power of nation blocks the scientific study and controls it, it is the rebellious activity to invade the right God gave to him. The medieval day invaded the activity of science and oppressed the one to claim the right science, which was the product of dictatorship against the will of God.

Theism establishes democracy to obey the word of God in the aspect of politics. At the place that the politic principle is established they serve the others with the fearful heart of God, above of all, there is the life to respect responsibility, rule and order. The freedom that true democracy has is not without purpose and abandonment of Naturalism. It has the responsibility heart in the same time practice self-control and order and responsibility.

3. Should the nation is consisted of only the Christianity surely?

In other word, does the nation become true nation as the Christian believer controls it? That is not so. Because the nation is not the institute to treat the issue of eternal life but it is relate to the part of physical life. The physical part is understood by even the unbelievers and also if we do it rightly it is possible. Therefore the believer if his own nation does not persecute his faith, they should submit the direction his nation to be related to his physical issue well. Not only that, in such nation if he becomes an official, he should not discriminate to unbelievers and should not confuse the spiritual affair and physical affair. Or, although the nation is consisted of the leaders not to know the word of God, as they hold strongly the principle of rule of nation, that is, the constitution written by depending on all righteousness, laws and experience etc. (actually to come out of the Scripture and the conscience) as the foundation to establish the nation, in a meaning, we can see that the nation is established by the system of democracy nearby

the theism. In this the principle of rule of nation, although the one to have some privilege in the nation, It is not admitted that he treats the debauchery attitude and whoever should be controlled by the constitution for all righteousness and all goodness. Here the dictatorship cannot be come out of them.

4. True democracy always is not established by humanism.

Humanism is the center of man in the world; it seems not to be dropped more than theism in the issue to respect the man and to shout out freedom. But because it is in the center of man on the earth. It does not bring freedom in the true meaning. But it shall be dropped down indulgence and naturalism. Because the man centric life is finally the laissez-faire that does not put the man on true rule, there, they arrive to the misery state that they abandon until the sinful activity directly. France revolution shouted out the freedom in the criteria of humanism and made so misery state in the same time, it made the nation been weak for 100 years, corrupted. In the contrast of it The independence of the United States of America shouted out freedom in the criteria of theism, as the result, it made America become the special nation in history, which it made them respected firstly rule, order, diligence and courtesy, and then searched freedom and got it. Although the American citizen seems to be free self-indulgence externally, at the other aspect until yet they respect firstly responsibility and they have

true freedom as they have it. Accordingly freedom is shone in their life yet.

Sermon 91 The prayer to want not to keep silence (Ps 83:1-3)

Although God keeps on the silence, he has the right reason and also his no silence has the reason. The reasons of his silence are mainly, 1) for he does not take care of the possessor of vain curiosity (Lk 23:9) 2) for the hypocrite (Jn 8:6) 3) for the one to testimony falsely (Mt 26:57-63) 4) Although He said already but they do not listen to it. 5) He did so as one method to love the saints (Zephan 3:17) He makes their sincere heart been more passionate (Mt 15:23). But he has the case to break out his silence. That is, he cannot keep on the silence to the cry of the widow (Ex 22:23) and also he cannot keep on silence before the one to seek to him sincerely (Ps 145:19, Prov 8:17) and the voice that the poor cries out. (Ps 12:5, 72:12) The author of these psalms knew this fact well and prayed. This poet knew that the Lord listened to the prayer of God's people in the misery situation like the orphan, the widow and the poor. That is, he appealed with the emotion and knowledge of Israel's misery. (3, 4)

1. The reason that the Lord should not keep on silence

1) The Lord does not deprive his glory before his enemies.

Therefore this poet requested the interference of the Lord for the enemy of the Lord was happened. Verse 2 said, "For behold, your enemies make an uproar; those who hate you have raised their heads." God does not ignore his enemy. Is 42:13 said, "The LORD goes out like a mighty man, like a man of war he stirs up his zeal; he cries out, he shouts aloud,

he shows himself mighty against his foes. “, Is 66:14 said, “You shall see, and your heart shall rejoice; your bones shall flourish like the grass; and the hand of the LORD shall be known to his servants, and he shall show his indignation against his enemies.”

2) For the Lord takes deep concern to his people and love them, He does not ignore the enemy to attack them. The Lord loves his people and protected them. This poet pointed to them and called for him “the one the Lord hid”. God tried to protect them, but in the other hand, his enemy tried to catch them and to kill him. At this point, his enemy hostiles God. The Scripture said several purposes to conceal his people, those are, 1) God tries to save them by concealing them in Christ. (Col 3:3, I Jn 5:11, 20) 2) in contemporary day to make them been safe. (Ps 17:8) 3) God conceals them to take spiritual communication with them. (Ps 18:11, 27:5) 5) God conceals them to prepare them to use them. (Is 49:2) (Moody, Notes From My Bible, p 74)

For God conceals his people so and protect them so as the enemy interrupts out God, can God calm down? God surely shall control his enemy to bother. Therefore this poet prayed in courage and cried out, “O God, do not keep silence;
Do not hold your peace or be still, O God! “.

2. The method to treat the enemies of saints (9-17)

1) “as to Sisera and Jabin” (verse 9)

As the Lord occupies, the Lord made the commander, Gideon destroyed the great military of Median with 300 little military. The Gideon

military destroyed them with trumpet, empty pot and torch. This victory was accomplished by only the obedience of Gideon to God's command. (Judg 7:1-23) In other word, the military system of Gideon and his strategy of Israelite military made us thought that the victory came out of only God's power sincerely. (Judg 7:2)

2) "As Oreb and Zeeb "(Judg 7:24, 25) "as Zebah and Zalmunna" (Judg 8:10-21) Oreb and Zeeb were the kings of the Median tribe. They were arrested by Gideon and were killed. The author of this Psalms wanted that the enemies of Israel shall be killed like the leaders of Median. The saints can want that the severe enemies of God shall be destroyed. The reason he wanted so is for the fact that he hated their sins extremely. If they have some good part are remained such men can become the dangerous person. It is natural that such person should be disappeared on the earth. But what we remember again is the fact that the saints cannot pray such curse the general wicked man. The one to relate to the prayer of such curse is personal enemy but the enemies of God and also the one to have extreme evil. Verse 12 reveals their extreme evil. Obviously. That is, "who said, "Let us take possession for ourselves of the pastures of God???" In other word, they tried to use the nation of Israel (the meadow of God) as the place of their wicked activity and they tried to put their poison hand into it. They are the persons to steal to God.

3) "like whirling dust, like chaff before the wind " (verse 13)

This was the word that he expected that the evil groups had no any criteria , become weak and were scattered. As the wicked groups take the authority , for it is dangerous to request their destruction is the natural attitude of the saints.

4) “As fire consumes the forest, as the flame sets the mountains ablaze “ (verse 14, 15) that wicked one takes boldness and had no fear in committing sin. Always the wicked one takes their brazen face. Therefore we long for that the good power (“the storm of the Lord) should be revealed once indeed. Before their brazen face is broken out, they themselves cannot be repented, the social order shall be confused and the mocking shall return to God. Therefore the time that they should feel fear.

5) “Fill their faces with shame, Let them be put to shame” (16, 17) the wicked persons do not know shame. “Their end is destruction, their god is their belly, and they glory in their shame, with minds set on earthly things. “ (Philipp 3:19) Therefore as they feel their shame as the shame they get the life.

3. The purpose of prayer that the enemy of God should be punished. (verse 18) The saints wanted that God shall be lifted up and the name of God shall be informed into the entire world. But in this world how many people live with the heart to lift up their names and to inform their name to the world? Actually As they said to live

for only God surely, but they put the glory in their pockets craftily.
And many multitudes may support them and follow them.

4.

They execute the derailed life. Let's remember the word of verse 18!

“That they may know that you alone, whose name is the LORD,
Are the Most High over all the earth.”

Sermon 92 Let's devote ourselves to come into the sanctuary of God (Ps 84:1-7)

1. Longing for the sanctuary (1-4)

The author of these psalms longed for the sanctuary of God and said, “How lovely is your dwelling place, O LORD of hosts! My soul longs, yes, faints for the courts of the LORD; my heart and flesh sing for joy to the living God.” (1, 2) The men have many things to become weak for committing sin and also many cases to become weak for keeping on his life. Or, there is the one to be died by working for his living life and meeting the dangerous issue. But the men do not try to devote themselves to meet God as the degree of his reduction. The life of their faith stays in doing in the leisure after he does do the others, how can the effective be revealed? Especially for the present day is the speed time, they want to do whatever rapidly. So the people want that the worship to offer God should execute in short time. But we should know this one that is; although the other affair is executed rapidly, we should take time to meet God. (Take time to be Holy.)

Not only that, for this Psalmist said to seek the living God by offering his heart and his body, we know that his effort is the best degree. The way that the man gets true life is found out at seeking true living God only. What we seek true life by leaving God is seeking a fish from a tree actually. But many men seek true life but in the method to seek it

they do not seek God sincerely... Therefore the Scripture said that the man in the world is darkness. (Jn 1:5) We should take the most concern in to live or die.

2. The comfort in the activity to come out of the sanctuary.

As this poet searches for the sanctuary to find out God, the power of God's comfort out of the effort itself. (5-7) Our text verse 6, 7 said, "As they go through the Valley of Baca they make it a place of springs; the early rain also covers it with pools. They go from strength to strength; each one appears before God in Zion." The fact that when we meet God, we get the joy and also we get the joy and the power, on the way to meet God passionately is the fact that true believer experiences. It is not only tired affair to follow the Lord. It is the law of God that as we sacrifice on the earth we are blessed. Gen 3:19 said, "Why then the law? It was added because of transgressions, until the offspring should come to whom the promise had been made, and it was put in place through angels by an intermediary." Spurgeon said, "God pays double thing to the servants. In the first time God gives the comfort and joy to him, latter, he gives the fruit of the affair."

Sermon 93 Longing for the sanctuary of the Lord (Ps 84:1-12)

David longs for the house of God and said, “For zeal for your house has consumed me, and the reproaches of those who reproach you have fallen on me.” (Ps 69:9) What is the reason that believer should long for the sanctuary?

1. The sanctuary is the place of prayer and the reason to pray there is for the Lord listen to his prayer there especially. (II Chron 6:12-7:3) Jesus said, “And he was teaching them and saying to them, “Is it not written, ‘My house shall be called a house of prayer for all the nations’? But you have made it a den of robbers.” (Mk 11:17) Refer to Is 56:7. In the meaning that God listened to the prayer of Solomon in the sanctuary, he descended the fire out of the heaven and burnt the burnt offering and the offering. God listened to our prayer anywhere. But especially as his people are gathered and prayed in the sanctuary, God wants to listen to it.

2. The sanctuary is the place that the church gathers; accordingly it is able to call for the symbol of church.

For the sanctuary is the place that the church gathers, the believer should long for the place. 1) The meeting of church is what God pleases Heb 10:25 said, “Not neglecting to meet together, as is the habit of some, but encouraging one another, and all the more as you see the Day drawing near.” 2) The believer enjoys the peace of his heart by the

meeting of church. The believers also receive much suffering in his heart in the family and in the society. But he comes into the church and listened to the word of God, he gets the peace in his heart. Therefore the present in the church is not sacrificial work but rather makes heart and body been healthy. Nana, who was the mother of bishop Nazianchen Gregory came into the church and devoted herself to pray sincerely and she hold the pulpit and prayed and was departed at that time. Annah did not leave the sanctuary and she prayed at day and night and took fasting. (Lk 2:37)

Sermon 94 The Affection of the believer to the seat to worship God

(Ps 84:10-12)

This poet said, “For a day in your courts is better than a thousand elsewhere. “Our main issue is not what we live for long time, but what we should live rightly. The life to leave God is just like the life of the committed sin, we should not think such life covetously. Not only that we should feel that is such life the wrong life to be dropped into the destroyed life sincerely. We should take the life to be with the Lord although we live only one day. As the Lord lives with me, although I am died, I am alive. The Apostle Paul said, “For to me to live is Christ, and to die is gain.” (Philip 1:21) Therefore we should ask and should answer by myself just like that. That is, we should ask (1) “Am I with God?”, “The heart with God is the obedience by believing in God, do I have such heart? “(2) “Although God is high and holy, he is with the humble one to contrite in his heart (Ish 57:17), am I the one to contrite?”

This poet said, “I would rather be a doorkeeper in the house of my God than dwell in the tents of wickedness.” The tabernacle is the dwelling place to stay in a moment. The life of the wicked man is not long. Or, although it seems to be long, as it is compared to “the eternal life”, it is nothing. Because the believer longs for the eternity, he does not want to be like the wicked man that although he is revealed for a moment, he is disappeared. Rather he is sufficient to become a doorkeeper at the sanctuary. The faith of Syrebonician woman to visit Jesus is like such

one. The woman requested that Jesus healed her daughter. But then Jesus answered to her “It is not right to take the children’s bread and throw it to the dogs.” and rejected it. The Syrobonician woman to listen to the word did not get disappointed even a little but requested to him, “She said, “Yes, Lord, yet even the dogs eat the crumbs that fall from their masters’ table.”(Mt 15:27) The heart to seek the crumbs of grace, that is, the heart to long for the grace humbly. Which is just the right heart that the believer should have? The believer should have the heart to be low. The word, “I would rather be a doorkeeper in the house of my God” is representative of such heart. Jam 1:9 said, “Let the lowly brother boast in his exaltation,” The low brother is lifted in heaven. Therefore he tries to boast his low state. And the wealthy brother is arrogant naturally for his wealth, but now for he throw away the arrogance by believing Jesus Christ and he becomes the low state ,it become a boasting thing.

Sermon 95 Longing for coming of the peaceful day again.(Ps 85:1-13)

This sermon is depended on especially the word of verse 8. It says, “Let me hear what God the LORD will speak, for he will speak peace to his people, to his saints; but let them not turn back to folly.” We in the confusion long for peace. But the longing peace does not come out of the man but comes out of God. We should look at the meaning of “the people and the saint” in verse 8 carefully. Especially the word point to the fact that the one to enjoy the peace of God is only sincere saint.

1. The true social peace is the present to be given to the saints.

As the people of Israel were released out of the prisoned life of Babylon and returned, they tasted the peace of God truly. Ps 126:1, 2 said, “When the LORD restored the fortunes of Zion, and we were like those who dream. Then our mouth was filled with laughter, and our tongue with shouts of joy; then they said among the nations, “The LORD has done great things for them.” The peace and the joy that the people of Israel felt at the place of prisoned state came out of only God. God himself is the cause of peace in the saints. The puritans that in British were fought for the faith to believe in the truth rode the ship called for Mayflower and over crossed into the America and the nation that they established up is just the United States of America.

This nation enjoys the peace that God gave. Without having the peace God provides, the safe nation and society are able to become.

2. The peace of coming world also is given by God.

Is 11:6-9 says, “The wolf shall dwell with the lamb, and the leopard shall lie down with the young goat, and the calf and the lion and the fattened calf together; and a little child shall lead them. The cow and the bear shall graze; their young shall lie down together; and the lion shall eat straw like the ox. The nursing child shall play over the hole of the cobra, and the weaned child shall put his hand on the adder’s den. They shall not hurt or destroy in my entire holy mountain; for the earth shall be full of the knowledge of the LORD as the waters cover the sea.”

3. Christ gives the spiritual peace to Christ.

The spiritual peace the saint receives comes out of Christ. Jn 16:33 says, “I have said these things to you, that in me you may have peace. In the world you will have tribulation. But take heart; I have overcome the world.”

The spiritual peace is precious treasure above of all. If Christ gave the treasure of gold and silver as his present to us, our body may be dangerous out of thief. But the present we received out of Christ was not such one. The present we received out of him is the spiritual peace, which this tribulation of this world cannot remove it. At the time that a

certain female saint was passed away, a pastor visited her and asked, “Do you make peace with God? “ Then the woman replied, “I could not make peace with God.” The pastor asked again to her, “Then how can you enter into the world? “The woman replied, “Christ accomplished the relationship of peace with God for me I believe in it I enter into that world in peace.”(Knight, 3000 Illustrations for Christian Service, pp 486-487)

4. The character of peace that God gives is revealed by verses 10-13.

The word, “Steadfast love and faithfulness meet; righteousness and peace kiss each other.” means the fact that they are moved together in constructing the peace in the society.

Sermon 96 Shout out to the Lord in the tribulation (Ps 86:7)

1. The necessity of prayer

1) The tribulation is to make the saint separated of God, then without praying he cannot help but to be dropped into the temptation. Because the inner of the man is corrupted, and then he goes to the place that the temptation to come out of tribulation. Therefore Augustine prayed, “Lord save me out the wicked one that is I.” Whoever the man is tempted similarly. A noble believer in England, Venerable Bede was asked by his disciples one day, “Teacher we got many troubles by temptation sometimes. Do not you have any temptation? “Then Bede replied, “The same temptation to afflict you comes to me. But such temptation visited me and knocked door I replied, I overcome by saying “Here is no occupied place.” Without praying we cannot overcome the temptation. At the tribulation our mind is confused, we may think that the temptation issue is not in. As David was tempted he commanded to do census and made them practiced it, he thought that as a king of the nation he could do it. But it was the sin for he did not believe in God and believed in it as the control means and practiced it. (II Sam 24:1-9, I Chron 21:1-6)

2) If we overcome the temptation by praying at the time of tribulation, the personality of faith becomes more beautiful. To make the diamond become a jewel, it needs several years for making one thing. The personality of our faith is established by the life to overcome

the temptation in much tribulation. The great saint is the one to overcome the temptation well.

2. As we pray in the tribulation we receive the answer of God and is passed through well.

The word, “call upon you” in our text is to know the importance of prayer and to pray passionately and faithfully. Although the believers say that the prayer is important, but they do not think of its importance truly and then they do not devote themselves to do it and do not pray faithfully. Col4:12 said that Ephabro Titus was the man of faithful prayer. As a fire was happened in the city of Novascotia, an old pastor entered into the sanctuary and devoted himself to pray. As the fire approached into the nearby the church building, the men shouted out to him to come out of there swiftly. But he did not move and prayed continuously, strangely the way of the fire were separated did not burn the church building and were passed away. The saints look at such wonderful many events as the result of prayer. Our prayer is not vain anytime.

Sometimes our prayer was not answered for long times. But we should pray continuously. Because if the prayer is right our life should be accomplished but if it is not, it should be accomplished even after our death.

Sermon 97 Of the thing that the gentiles are participated into the heaven. (Ps 87:1-7)

This Psalms prophesies the fact that some people in all nation of the world are regenerated and are believed Christ and participate into the kingdom of God. Such prophesies come out of the book of Isaiah so much Especially, Is 2:2-4 is the representative one of them. It said there, “It shall come to pass in the latter days that the mountain of the house of the LORD shall be established as the highest of the mountains, and shall be lifted up above the hills; and all the nations shall flow to it, **3**and many peoples shall come, and say: “Come, let us go up to the mountain of the LORD, to the house of the God of Jacob, that he may teach us his ways and that we may walk in his paths.” For out of Zion shall go forth the law and the word of the LORD from Jerusalem. He shall judge between the nations, and shall decide disputes for many peoples; and they shall beat their swords into plowshares, and their spears into pruning hooks; nation shall not lift up sword against nation, neither shall they learn war anymore.” Refer to Is 54:1-3, 66:18. The fact that the gentile believes in the gospel and participate into the salvation is what God predestinated in the eternality and he accomplished his prophesy directly. It was the fact and the truth that was established by accomplishing inevitable redemptive history.

The prophesy of this Psalms cannot help but to be accomplished by only the gospel of Jesus in the New Testament. What is the reason?

1. Because the conversion of all nations that this psalms says is accomplished only by Jesus.

As verse 4 said, Rahab, Babylon, Palestine, Tyre etc. were the representatives of all nations in the world. Not only that the nations were the representatives of the one to contrast of the kingdom of God. Just like that the nations took the element of gentiles and their character. Despite of it among them it prophesied that there are the men to participate into the kingdom of God. This is assured by the movement of universal salvation accomplished by Jesus although many religious persons were happened in the world, there is no the one to have universal character like Jesus. Jesus accomplished the movement of universal salvation than the nature of world. 1) Jesus is the creator of universe. (Jn 1:1-3) 2) Jesus is the savior of the world. (Jn 3:16, 4:42) 3) Jesus is the light of the world (Jan 8:12). For just like that, Jesus is the savior of the world and the universe. The gospel can transform any pagan tribes. This gospel invites any nations in the world and leads into the eternal life. As we see the fact that the Scripture were translated into the most tongues, we can know the fact that Jesus is the only savior in the world

2. Because among all tribes in the world, the word, “This one and that one were born in her” (verse 5) is the prophesy accomplished by the fact of New Testament that is born again by only the gospel of Christ.

The fact that the wicked man are transformed essentially by the Holy Spirit and become a new man is accomplished by the movement of gospel in the New Testament. The Christianity is the true religion to teach regeneration mainly. (Jn 1:13, 3:3, 6, 14:17, 19 Rom 8:15, 16 I Cor 2:12 4:15 45, II Cor 1:22, 5:17 Gal 4:5-7 Eph 1:13 4:30 Jm 1:21 I Pet 1:3, 23) Refer to Ezekel 36:25-27. The Christianity has the miracle of Holy Spirit to transform the man essentially. This one is the unique and only character of the Christianity. Here, the mankind has the hope. For famous Dr. Isaac Barrow was a bad child at his early time, his father prayed in the degree that his son should be died. But latter he was regenerated and then he was pride of by his father. The grandson of Famous pastor Baxster was bad and then he was judged to prohibit the political work. But as he was born again by the word of God, he was sent to the missionary of Africa.

Sermon 98 Pray continuously, passionately in the tribulation (Ps 88:1-18)

Jm 5:13 said, “Is anyone among you suffering? Let him pray. Is anyone cheerful? Let him sing praise.”

The poet to write Psalms 88: was the man of prayer in his tribulation. He did not pray generally but he prayed continuously and sincerely. It is revealed in verse 1, “O LORD, God of my salvation, I cry out day and night before you. “. And verse 13 reveals the fact that his prayer was sincere, “But I, O LORD, cry to you; in the morning my prayer comes before you. “. This word also reveals the fact that he prayed at every early morning time. His morning prayer also does not execute only the morning, continuously it includes the fact to pray continuously. The sincere man of prayer prays until the purpose of accomplishment of his purpose. Although he begins with his prayer if he stops on the way means that it is not sincere.

The warrior of prayer, George Muller prayed for an unbeliever every day for 60 years. the man was repented after one year of the death of George Muller. As we begin to pray to get some

We should pray to get it finally.

1. To pray until the end we should start by knowing what the petition issue is the will of God rightly.

Torrey said, “A certain man prays to get some for some days and then as he is not accomplished he know that it may be not the will of God and he stops his prayer. It is wrong. As we begin to pray we should be careful of it and also should start by knowing the will of God. As we pray, we should seek the best one. But is we start to seek it, we should seek it until the end. (Until it should be accomplished)”. Gorge Muller read the Scripture before his prayer firstly and meditates on it habitually. For he read the Scripture and meditate it, he got the pure heart, right petition and spiritual power that he can pray to God. He began it as just like that and also seek it until the end. Therefore the secret that we pray until the end is to know the will of God and hold it. We should know the will of God first of all; it should be established by read the Scripture with the heart to obey it. Jn 17:7 said, “Now they know that everything that you have given me is from you. “.

2. No time should be spared in prayer.

We do not pray sincerely to save our time often. But it is wrong. As we execute something without praying, it seems to be succeed but failed. Therefore as we do whatever, as we pray firstly, we can bring true success. Torrey said as followings. That is, “Do not permit that your busy time deprives your prayer. As you have more work you should pray more. As you pray you cannot help but to have no the spent time. The prayer saves our time very well.

Sermon 99 The faith to praise Jehovah eternally (Ps 89:1-52)

The poet to write these psalms did not frustrate his present hard situation and did not complain it but praise God. (Verse 52) The reasons that he believed in God so is like followings.

1. Because he know who God is rightly.(6-18)

This poet began with the word, “For who in the skies can be compared to the LORD?” in the meaning of confessing the knowledge of God. (Verse 6)

1) He believes in God as the savior of Israel. (9, 10) The one to know true God should know the fact that the one is God to reveal to Israel. The nations on the earth have the gods that everyone claims. But their all claims are the foolish thought. God of Israel that is, only Jehovah is true god. Jehovah executed the work of all great salvation from the history of Exodus in Israel.

2) He believes in God as the creator to make all things. (11-13)

All philosophers not to know God truly did not believe in God to create all things. But the fact that God created all things is truth. Bavinck said , “ The one to believe in this truth obeys God and trusts in God praise Him by knowing the greatness of God, his omnipotence, his majesty, his goodness, his wisdom and his love, and feel that he himself is misery and nothing.”(Geref. Dogmatiek vol. II, p. 427)

3) He knows the righteousness of God, his love and his faithfulness.
(verse 14)

If there is God to have power but not to have righteousness, love and faithfulness, we cannot trust in him. Because such God can use them without any purpose. God has infinite power, in the same time; he has the virtue of righteousness, love and faithfulness.

4) He takes the relationship of covenant to his chosen people and he keeps son it faithfully. (19-37)

God cannot help but to change what he promised. Moody said that the promise of God is established strongly by four pillars and said, “The righteousness of God is not deceived, his merciful character does not forget his promise, his faithfulness does not change his promise, his power accomplishes his promise.” God keeps on his promise until the end according to the promise to save his elected people. As the people commit sin he punishes them. But the punishment also finally he takes providence for their benefits. Refer to Ps 89:19-37.

2. A reason to believe in God strongly is for God is the controller to the tribulation. (19-52 Especially 38-52)

The corrupted man also can rule over the present situation by the grace of God sometimes. Of course in the world there are not many cases. Because they have conscience they take the activity of teaching to the

contemporary situation. The one to have scientific conscience teaches by it, the one to have the political conscience execute by it, the one to have the conscience of faith tries to teach by it. But as the present power comes to us so strongly, the conscience also is arrested by the present situation. For an example, as the man take a horrible disease to him the sick devil is so the severe present. Before the horrible disease he cannot think the other. He has no the others except only thought his disease should be cured. If his disease shall be cured, the thought that he can do whatever he wish shall be happened in him. To him it is difficult that he consider some shame and some ethic. Just like that such super urgent present situation it is difficult that the corrupted man keep on the ethic. But the poet to write this Psalms claims that in the national tribulation they should praise God eternally. How can he think such grace? Was not he getting that his present situation difficult? It is never. Because he knows that invisible God controls all tribulation (40-44, refer to the interpretation of verse 52), he overcome the urgent present and has the heart to praise God. He knew that to obey God is his glory, his happiness, his pleasure. He pursues on truth than safety, righteousness than his living, if they believe in God but stay in the safety of the life, there are many people not to take care of righteousness and ethic. What the cotemporary believers seek is the life in this world and the material in it more than the righteousness and ethic. It is misery thing. If today whoever keeps on righteousness and shame, he shall be dropped down into isolation. But we should not live like the

animals and become the friends with the animals and takes the funeral of by the hand of the animals so greatly, rather we should live with God alone clearly and should want that only God knows our departure. Refer to Ps 116:15.

Sermon 100 Teach us how to count our days. (Ps 90:1-7)

1. The wish that he wants to make us counted our days is same to the meaning to make him known how vanity the man is.

Here, like the word, verses 3-10, the man is vanity. That is, 1) the man returns to the dust. (Verse 3) As the man has no salvation, he should be ended so lonely. The old writing said, “The men are established the tombs of the dead and are scattered, the mountain is calm and the moon stays in the sunset.” 2) The man is moment. (4-6) Moses points to the whole life of the man in this psalms, “they are like a dream, like grass that is renewed in the morning:” David said, Ps 38:5 “My wounds stink and fester because of my foolishness,” Because this fact is so sure, the non-believing poet also sound of the light is like “a white calf passes through in an aperture.” 3) The man has only sacrifice and sorrow in his whole life. (Verse 10)

As the above said, as we know the vanity of our life we can attach our heart to God and look at only him. Refer to Ecc 12:7, 8, 13, 14. The hope of the man does not belong to the man himself but belong to only God. Therefore David said, ““And now, O Lord, for what do I wait? My hope is in you. “(Ps 39:7) I Pet 1:24, 25) Refer to I Jn 2:17.

2. The wish that he wants to make us counted our days teaches that we do not send our days in vain but keep on in value.

Eph 5:15-16 said, “Look carefully then how you walk, not as unwise but as wise, making the best use of the time, because the days are evil. “. The method we count our days rightly was taught by Jesus, that is, it is the word, “Therefore do not be anxious about tomorrow, for tomorrow will be anxious for itself. Sufficient for the day is its own trouble “. This word teaches two truths to us. That is, 1) we should not trust the days of the future, we should live rightly by knowing the present day more precious than the 1000 year in the future. 2) He should not follow the pleasure but should take the sufficiency and should take pleasure by bearing the cross for the Lord. Augustine said, “We should treat the day we meet daily as our last day.” Moody said, “The ultimate day is concealed not to know the day. The purpose that it is concealed is to make us lived day by day carefully rightly.” He again said, “I only pass through this world only one time. Therefore on the way of passing through if I execute the kindness or, I help to the other, we should not postpone, not neglect, but immediately we should do it. Because I have no the chance to pass through this way.” (Moody, Notes from My Bible pp 4-75)

Sermon 101 Of having Long life (Ps 91:16)

1. Long life is the present of God.

Prov 16:31 said, “Gray hair is a crown of glory; it is gained in a righteous life.” As we see this word, the truth that the righteous man lives long was revealed. The word, to receive the grace of long life comes out of Eph 6:2,3., “Honor your father and mother” (this is the first commandment with a promise), “that it may go well with you and that you may live long in the land.” Fathers, do not provoke your children to anger, but bring them up in the discipline and instruction of the Lord. “. Ps 91:16 says, “With long life I will satisfy him and show him my salvation.” Then the fact that all the righteous men have long life surely is an issue. (Is 27:1) The world has much case that the wicked men have long life. Refer to Ps 73:1-2. At this point what we should remember is the fact that we should understand the word of God rightly. 1) The word that the righteous man receive the blessing of long life does not mean that whoever such righteous one receives the reward of long life absolutely. Such meaning does not reveal in Ps 91:16, Eph 6:12 does not say and Prov 16:31 does not say. 2) The reward God gives to the righteous man is not limited to only long life of physical life. The reward in several things has the promise of life in coming world more than the life in this world. (Ps 116:15 Mt 10:28) 3) God promised the reward given to the righteous as several reward and also he practice it by himself. But the word of the promise

that he gave is not realized automatically. Because God practices the promise by himself some righteous man got the accomplishment of and the other righteous man is accomplished as that promise. Therefore the people of God receive the several promises of reward in the Scripture they should not look at the only reward, but they should look at only Lord that gives this promise and accomplishes them.

We should not separate the word about the reward of God of God. As we receive whatever surely in all promises we should take tension and waiting attitude for we do not know what he gives to us. As we think of the promise of God we should not treat them like impersonal mechanical law. Any time we should live to treat God as personal life. Especially we should treat the world of God so.

2. The value of long life

The long life is given by God obviously, how much precious should we treat! It is not meaningless that the one to have long life lives to have much experience; in silence he gives heavy lesson to the subordinators and young persons. The general persons also reveal the wonderful works by having the things he walked in his whole life and his installed grace at the last year. Kant published the famous works, “Anthropology” and “Ethic Philosophy” etc. at 74 years old. Verdi gave Ave Maris etc. at 85 years old, Goethe wrote Faust at 80 years old, Tennyson wrote the famous poem, Crossing the Bar” .

Especially How much valuable time the believer has! “And he said, “Swear to me”; and he swore to him. Then Israel bowed himself upon the head of his bed.” (Gen 47:31 Heb 11:21) This was the mark that his godly life did not disappeared at his old time too. The fact gives the spiritual impression to them to all old men to become weak and the men to possess the old heart in the young age. Why was it the activity of faith that Jacob worshiped on his bed? That is, it as he requested to Joseph, that he should not bury in the Egypt but bury in the land of Canaan (Makbela den), Joseph replied to do so, he told Joseph to take a vow, he appreciated and worshipped at the head of his bed. What was the reason that he requested to buy his corps in the land of Canaan? Because he believed that as the covenant of Abraham his descendant finally should be returned to Canaan.(Heb 11:22) He assured the promise God gave and he worshipped God in thanksgiving with his old body.

3. Let’s respect the old man.

Lev 19:32 said, “You shall stand up before the gray head and honor the face of an old man, and you shall fear your God: I am the LORD.”

What was the reason that we should respect before the old man?

Because it is the fear of Jehovah as he executes it. If the man despises the old man it is like the thing that he despises the thing of Jehovah to make him taken the long life. Duet 30:20 said, “loving the LORD your God, obeying his voice and holding fast to him, for he is your life and

length of days, that you may dwell in the land that the LORD swore to your fathers, to Abraham, to Isaac, and to Jacob, to give them.” “, Ps 36:9 said, “For with you is the fountain of life; in your light do we see light.”

The fact that our life belongs to God is what we know by our experience. Although anybody has good health, there are many cases to be died at early time, although he is a weak person he can live for long life. The man cannot change the life God appointed by any method. (Mt 6:27)

Sermon 102 The Three Feature of the saints that protected by God (Ps 91:14-16)

This Psalms says the title that the saints receives the protection of God. The conclusion informs three features of the saints to receive the protection of God concretely. That is, verses 14, 15 said, ““Because he holds fast to me in love, I will deliver him; I will protect him, because he knows my name. When he calls to me, I will answer him; I will be with him in trouble; I will rescue him and honor him.”

1. Loving God (verse 14 a)

Faith is not only the admitting intellectually to the truth. Faith is moved by love. It is like the activity that a baby believes in his mother and goes to look for her, loves her and leans back her. If we have the degree to admit only intellectually and not to take doubt, it is not called for faith. Faith accepts all troubles for loving God and then search for him and walk towards Him. A certain great saint said, “Although the devil blocks rock wall before me towards God I break out the rock wall and enter into it and then I shall believe in him”. For God gives even his begotten son for us, if we are believers we are loved him. for to love God is an evident sign of great faith, it is worthy benefit that all things are united in only the one to love God.

2. Knowing the name of God (verse 14 b)

Tha believer does not know God generally but that God is the source of truth, its authority and the judger. The activity of such knowledge has the obedience in actual life finally. For the sheep knows the shepherd it follows him. (Jn 10:4, 5, 14, 16, 27) The fact that the sheep follows the shepherd is the character of knowledge that the sheep knows the shepherd. The knowledge that we know the shepherd is so. Therefore Moody said, “ Faith is the sacrifice of the understanding to God.”

3. Praying to God (verse 15)

The word, “When he calls to me “ in verse 15 is Ikraeni (יִקְרָאֵנִי) in Hebrews, which does not mean the temporary prayer but continuous prayer. And in the context, the prayer is revealed as the future of the life here. The saint always prays. He changes his life into prayer. As he prays with only his lip, he does not reveal his sincerity. The man of prayer should be moved the contents of his prayer into his actual life. It is natural that after he prayed for few minute but for he loves this world for all days long, his prayer does not receive the answer. Therefore Andrew Murray said so. That is, “God cannot listen to our prayer at some time. Because the voice that our heart longs for the world and cries out is higher than the voice of our prayer.” The people to receive the answer of prayer are the men that changed their life as prayer.” In other word, Among them the soldier keeps on the word of God in his actual life as a soldier, and the business man keep on the word of God

as a business man in his actual life. Charles Gordon, a famous general of British, kept on peace the civil war in China and influenced much benefit to them. (1860 year) He had no vain honorable heart as a soldier and devoted almost his all salary to evangelism of gospel. He prayed the enemy at the warfare according to the word of the Scripture. The secret of his victory of warfare was there. As he prayed for the men that took jealousy to himself, the jealousy heart was lost actually. The general Cromwell wished peace but a puritan to seek the peace by the Scripture. Carlyle said, “ Cromwell was not the person to depend on God only in the Lord’s day Any time, any place and any events he believed in the Lord.”

4. The work God executes for the believer.

Moody pointed on seven things that God execute for the believer. In verses 14-16. That is, 1) to save him 2) to lift up him 3) to give answer for him 4) to be with him in the tribulation, 5) to glorify him 6) to make him been sufficient 7) to reveal the salvation to him.

Sermon 103 The portion of the righteous and the one of the wicked (Ps 92:1-5)

1. Although the wicked one is grown up temporarily in the world, he should be destroyed eternally. (verse 7)

1) The word that the wicked one is grown up like grass means that he is grown up by the means of false rapidly. Ps 129:6 pointed to the wicked and said, “Let them be like the grass on the house tops, which withers before it grows up,” Always what is succeed by the false swiftly is not blessing but woe. Prov 20:21 said, “An inheritance gained hastily in the beginning will not be blessed in the end.”, Prov 21:4 said, “Haughty eyes and a proud heart, the lamp of the wicked, are sin.”, Prov 20:17 said, “Bread gained by deceit is sweet to a man, but afterward his mouth will be full of gravel.”

2) The word that the wicked one is grown up like grass means that the wicked one is prosperous up only in the world but they have no the hope of coming world. Therefore Ps 17:14 points to the portion of this world and said, “from men by your hand, O LORD, from men of the world whose portion is in this life. You fill their womb with treasure; they are satisfied with children, and they leave their abundance to their infants.” The wicked to belong to only this world is their portion. Therefore to our text, “though the wicked sprout like grass “ Moody interpreted, “ The grass grow up finally it should be like fuel only. Just like that the wicked is prosperous but finally they become like fuel.”

2. The righteous is persecuted in the world by the wicked one but finally he receives the grace of salvation and is prosperous eternally.

Verses 9-15 reveals that the righteous is suffered by the wicked and is hungry. God always does not permit the peaceful environment to the believers. If to enjoy the peaceful life in the world is the portion of saints, why did the one to believe in so the best activity become the martyr? It is sure that the saint is suffered in this world. But God reveals the affairs that God saved them out of such suffering so much in history. It is what God promised. (Ps 91:14, 15) But they are suffered in the world generally. Instead of it 1) The righteous (the saint) bears more fruit spiritually in this world. (verse 14) Mt 19:29 said, “And everyone who has left houses or brothers or sisters or father or mother or children or lands, for my name’s sake, will receive a hundredfold and will inherit eternal life.” Refer to Mk 10:29, 30. 2) Although the righteous is died he should be blessed. Ps 17:15 said, “As for me, I shall behold your face in righteousness; when I awake, I shall be satisfied with your likeness.” Ps 116:15 said, “Precious in the sight of the LORD is the death of his saints.” As our text verse 13 said, that as he is like the cedar tree “They are planted in the house of the LORD” he abides in the house of Jehovah he becomes the eternal family of God. Therefore Jesus said, ““Blessed are you who are hungry now, for you

shall be satisfied. “Blessed are you who weep now, for you shall laugh.”
(Lk 6:21)

Therefore like the above said so, although the wicked is prosperous temporarily but the righteous (the saints) should be prosperous to bear fruit finally. (Moody)

Sermon 104 The ignorance of the wicked one and the hope of the righteous (Ps 94:1-23)

The ignorant wicked is destroyed by receiving punishment (verse 10), but although the righteous is disciplined (tribulation or, persecution), he enjoys peace and finally he is saved, this Psalms said.

1. The ignorance of the wicked man and the hope of the righteous. (4-11)

By what does the ignorance of the wicked (vanity – verse 11)? 1) it is revealed as sin . Especially for they commits horrible sin to rebel the people of God (4-6), it is the ignored sin. (Refer to the interpretation of Ps 14:4, 94:5, 6) 2) It is revealed by saying , “and they say, “The LORD does not see; the God of Jacob does not perceive.”(verse 7), It also is their ignorance. (verse 8) For they do not know that the source of all true knowledge is God, they are ignorant men. The knowledge of God is eternal self- existence and the source of all knowledge.

Therefore verse 9 in this Psalms, “He who planted the ear, does he not hear? He who formed the eye, does he not see?” This word means that the knowledge of God is the source of all true knowledge and the laws.

This poet points to the example of the ears and the eyes in the intellectual things and the fact that how wisely they were made of.

Among all things in the natural world only the ears and the eyes were made in wisdom, all things did so. Now as we think of the text, let's

think of the ears and the eyes. 1) “ear” firstly is revealed the intellectual character through earflaps. The earflaps aims on knowing the wave of sound. And the eardrum was made to receive the shaking of sound. So, the sound is transferred into the auditory nerve. It is difficult that contemporary scientific development makes such craft system. 2) For the eyes has eye pupil to control the magnitude of light and informs it to the optic nerve. The attached muscle is fine as hair. They are so fine that the man even cannot think to make it.

As the above said, for the one to make such strange things is just God, it is the fact obviously that his knowledge is great. The Psalms said strongly that the ignorant wicked should be destroyed surely. (10, 23)

2. The suffering the righteous receives and his hope (12-19)

Although the righteous is persecuted by the wicked, he gets peace in it and latter he should be saved. Refer to the interpretation of verse 13. Ps 127:2 said, “It is in vain that you rise up early and go late to rest, eating the bread of anxious toil; for he gives to his beloved sleep.” The word, “to give sleep” means to give peace. Jesus said, “I have said these things to you, that in me you may have peace. In the world you will have tribulation. But take heart; I have overcome the world.” Tribulation and trouble cannot make the saint been misery.

Because the believer takes much prayer in it and approaches to Christ more closely, they take peace.

Ridley, a martyr was visited by his young brother at the night before of his martyrdom and requested to sleep with him to comfort him, he rejected his request by saying that he sleep in peace for one night and then next day he shall be martyred. First Marquis of Argyle was coward man essentially, he was slept for two days at the night before. This fact was what David Dickson stayed in his same room testimonies. James Guthrie said in the morning of his martyrdom, “Fine, fine, this day is made by Good. Let’s rejoice and enjoy at this day.” He said at the scaffold, “I please God here. I shall not exchange into the palace.” Just like that the martyrs accepted all suffering in peaceful heart. To them the martyrdom, above of all is the great award. If the fact that they should be saved out of the suffering was the will of God God should save them surely. The fact that the saints in suffering were saved out of the tribulation had been happened so much in history. The saints receive more shining salvation in their suffering with peaceful heart.

Sermon 105 Three affairs that the believer should take. (Ps 95:1-11)

1. The believer praises God.

The Scripture reveals many words, “praise”. Because the fact is stressed for its importance. Our text verse 1, 2 also stressed. Then as he has rejoice he can praise Therefore the joy is main issue. How can we get the joy? For all things in our environment are changed and again are changed, the joy cannot be kept on. Our environment is vain. The man to follow the environment is vain with it, how can we rejoice? We sometimes are worry by making the issue of anxiety without meaning and also we are worry by thinking small issue as the big one. This is to buy the anxiety. As a certain man meet the suffering issue he cannot endure it and then he gets annoyed. Not only that he get complain and blame and even he are angry. We should remember one thing here. It is the fact that God did not promise that God shall remove suffering, tribulation and adversity in us. Then what is the method to please?

1) We rejoice as we receive the love of the more powerful one than us. That is, as we receive only the love of God, we can get true delight, accordingly we can praise him. The love of God should be accepted by faith. The fact, “the man should execute the life of faith” is the precious word like life. Like the starving man needs food, the

faith to God needs it absolutely. Because the man cannot make all things well for himself. If the thirsty man rejects the water, it is not worthy to the law. As the man meet the adversity and difficult things he should believe in God and should depend on God more over more.

2) The military of Napoleon invaded into Austria and arrived at a certain city and surrounded the city the city people were surprised. Then it was just a Ester day. The church leaders in this city decided that at this time they should keep on it joyfully. Then all churches in the city rang the bell of church at one time together to keep on the Easter day. Napoleon's military listened to this bell sound, they went away. This was the result that God works for the decision of faith of church leaders.

Not only that, As we understand the word of the Scripture through the Holy Spirit, we are filled with joy. The although we are died we have the courage and confidence to proclaim the truth to all areas. I Cor 13:6 says, "it does not rejoice at wrongdoing, but rejoices with the truth."
“.

2. The believer should offer true worship to God.

In our text the word of verse 6 said, "Oh come, let us worship and bow down; let us kneel before the LORD, our Maker!" means that above of all we should worship to God solemnly. In the time to worship God there are many men to commit sin. That is, to talk privately, to think of

the other thought in his heart, the other, to think the others than God more importantly. And another meaning of the word, “ “ is the humility. The important attitude as the man worships God is to be low in himself extremely. A certain saint said, “ I am third”., which it means that God is first, the other is second and he himself is third. Actually to be low point to kneel down to God and bow down him. Abraham said himself like the dust.

3. The believer should obey God.

In our text verse 7b said, “Today, if you hear his voice,” God treats obedience better than offering. (I Sam 15:22, 23) Even a faithful dog obey to his owner absolutely. On the way that a certain man walks on the cliff, he talked with his friend and pointed his finger to the below the cliff. Then the dog knew to go down into the cliff and dropped down there and it was died. Even the sheep also follows the shepherd except sick sheep. As the believer do not obey God, his harmful things are as followings. 1) his heart is hardened. For the man listen to much words of God, a certain man takes soft heart. But the heart of the other become hardened. The one to have soft heart comes out of accepting the word and living so faithfully. The fact to have hardened heart comes out of only listening to the word of God but disobeying it. 2) As he does not obey, he becomes the one to tempt God. Only as we obey, we understand the truth powerfully. To be

tempted means to doubt. The one to doubt God should be destroyed finally.

Sermon 106 Let's kneel down before Jehovah (Ps 95:1- 11)

After this poet confesses the fact that Jehovah is the savior and the creator (1, 4, 5) he said , “Oh come, let us worship and bow down; let us kneel before the LORD, our Maker!” (verse 6)

The word, ‘let us kneel before the LORD “ points to the word of higher humble worship and obedience. The word, “ “ at the end of verse 7 also points to the obedience to God. The reason we should obey God are as followings.

1. Because we are the sheep in his hand.

Verse 7 said, For he is our God, and we are the people of his pasture, and the sheep of his hand.” This word points that the people of God are the possession of God and they can live by depending on God and obeying him. The sheep can live by obeying to shepherd. The obedience of the sheep is more precious as the life. Refer to Jn 10:4, 6. We live only by obeying God and also gets the happiness. As the heart of a man loves the will of God and hangs on this one, he always keeps on safety and peace. For the will of God is written in the Scripture, we should obey faithfully.

2. Because we are hardened as we do not obey the grace of God.

This poet did not say to the beginner believers, but the people to be led by God already. (refer to verse 7) Therefore The objects of this teaching took the experience of the grace of God several times. After receiving the grace of God the men not to obey God should be hardened in his heart. As the one is hardened, he became darkness and commits sin he does not know what it is sin. The one not to obey God does not melt before him, as he is not melted, he cannot help but to be hardened. The harden of heart are revealed mainly by two things as followings.

1) Revealing by the complaint. The people of Israel complained Moses and Aaron several times after they received the great mercy and grace much. The Scripture said that it is as the sin to complain God. The sin to complain God, that is, is like to quarrel with God. , which is the result of hardened heart. (verse 8) Refer to Ex 17: 1-7. The sin of complaint is happened in the contemporary church so much. What the believers have to be careful of is the fact that the men to complain well become the harden heart to quarrel to God without consciousness. The sin of complain is so horrible just like that. The one to have the complaining habit complains in his any situation. A woman, Higgins was the female to complain so much. The woman replied as a man applauded her for her potato farming was well, “the potatoes farming did not do so bad. But in this year for I have no bad potatoes, I have no to give to my pigs.” (Knight, 3000, Illustrations for Christian Service, p 158)

2) Revealing by the doubt.

The harden heart of Israel people revealed by tempting the Lord that is, the attitude of doubt. Here verse 9 said, “when your fathers put me to the test and put me to the proof, though they had seen my work.” Ex 17:7 said, “And he called the name of the place Massaha and Meribah,^b because of the quarreling of the people of Israel, and because they tested the LORD by saying, “Is the LORD among us or not?” “, Here, it reveals that the meaning to tempt Jehovah is same to the meaning to doubt Jehovah obviously. After the man knows God he may be dropped down into to tempt him. The reason is for the man is so corrupted. Therefore the method that believer leave out of doubt is things that always he should caution himself and leave the environment and atmosphere of unbelief and close to the word of God intimately and obey them. A Skeptic Hume believed in God essentially, and after he was elected as the one to protect the thought of unbelief in a discussed meeting and devoted himself to study that aspect and then finally he became a skeptic. Because the man is corrupted as his environment is evil, he was influenced by it. Therefore To overcome the doubt we should close to the friend of faith and close the word of God and cannot help but to obey it.

Sermon 107 Praise the Lord (Ps 96:1-3)

Atheist and agnostic cannot have the sing of true joy. Because such thought has no the true purpose of human existence. But for the Christianity is the religion of truth and knows true God, there are abundant songs and praising. Therefore the Scripture said, “addressing one another in psalms and hymns and spiritual songs, singing and making melody to the Lord with your heart,” Just before Jesus was arrested he praised. (Mk 14:26)

1. Praising the salvation God gives. (1-3)

For it is the salvation God gives I do not receive the salvation by my merit but receive without price. But the salvation is so infinite expensive salvation, he paid the price of precious blood of God's son. The value of the precious blood of the son of God, is more precious than all universe world. Therefore the salvation eternal. All things in the world are passed away. But the life through the precious blood of Christ shines eternally. The saint to know this precious salvation praise without pausing. Cecil Alexander, a famous saint wrote 400 hymns, Philip Doddridge wrote 400 hymns in his sick bed. The fact to praise the salvation aims on enjoying it as well as proclaiming the

salvation. The one to know the importance of salvation has burnt heart to proclaim it, as the song, as preaching, as document and as evangelism. A great evangelist, pastor Harper kept on evangelism until he was died to the one by him ultimately as a great ship, Titanic was crushed. After that he was saved by believing in Jesus.

2. Let's praise God himself. (4-7)

The man cannot measure fully to the fact how great does God be. Our text express as the word, "For great is the LORD, and greatly to be praised; he is to be feared above all gods." (verse 4) Rom 11:33-35 says , "Oh, the depth of the riches and wisdom and knowledge of God! How unsearchable are his judgments and how inscrutable his ways! "For who has known the mind of the Lord, or who has been his counselor?" "Or who has given a gift to him that he might be repaid?" ", Ps 55:8, 9 says, "I would hurry to find a shelter from the raging wind and tempest." Destroy, O Lord, divide their tongues; for I see violence and strife in the city."

1) The greatness of God ("greatness") reveals that he created the heaven as the text said. (verse 5) The word to make the heaven are not excepted the earth and all things in it. It includes the meaning also to create the greater things like heaven. How did not the God to create the heaven create the earth? How much great is the heave? It is so great indescribable. Although we think the stars on the sky space, Among the

stars there are several hundred times of the earth. How great is the wisdom of God and his power that the stars are hanged on the sky space!

2) The greatness of the heaven is revealed by the honor and majesty before him. Our text verse 5 said, “Splendor and majesty are before him;” this is to praise his holiness.

3) The greatness of God is revealed by the activity of his redemption. Our text verse 6 said, “strength and beauty are in his sanctuary.” It points the authority that God reveals himself to his people and to bestow grace. The power of God are revealed by the fact as followings.

1) He established the condition that he treats the sinner as a the righteous and that is, 2) he made the fact that the sinners are transformed into eternal righteous man. Just like that the work of salvation was accomplished finally by the power that God sent his begotten son into the world for the sinner, and sacrificed him on the cross and then resurrected him. The author of this psalms (96:) looked at such salvation in the future and prophesied. As the above said the redemptive power was revealed, the chosen people see the beauty of Jehovah. Then the beauty of Jehovah said the figure of grace that he saves.

Sermon 108 God who scatters the light out (Ps 97:11-12)

God sends the fire to the men to belong to the world and the wicked man. That is, he judges them. (1-7) But He scatters to the believers (the righteous) the light.

This poet was judged in the partial judgment in his providence. And he looked at the great judgment at the end of the world. The skill of God reveals the total things through the partial event. This Psalm wrote this poet by seeing the providential work of God to release the people of Israel out of the foreign oppression in his sight. Refer to verse 8. This Psalm has the meaning of the universe. Refer to verse 13. Therefore Calvin saw that this Psalm prophesied the kingdom that Christ rules over that is, the movement of the kingdom of God begun with the evangelism of gospel. The movement of the kingdom of God through the gospel of course it belongs to the character of universe as the spiritual rule of God. It finally sees the eschatological accomplishment. In the category of redemptive movement, only the believer has hope of salvation. The fact that God scatters the light is just this meaning. (verse 11)

The people reap what they sow. For God planted the joy in the men to believe in Christ, they cannot help but to see the joy at the day of judgment. The righteous is afflicted in his whole life. But the day that all affliction shall be changed into joy comes on. Ps 126:5, 6 said, “Those who sow in tears shall reap with shouts of joy! He who goes out weeping, bearing the seed for sowing, shall come home with shouts of joy, bringing his sheaves with him.” All righteousness that the righteous executes in their effort should be transformed into the fact of joy at the day of judgment. Rev 14:13 said, “And I heard a voice from heaven saying, “Write this: Blessed are the dead who die in the Lord from now on.” “Blessed indeed,” says the Spirit, “that they may rest from their labors, for their deeds follow them!” Gal 6:7-10 said, “Do not be deceived: God is not mocked, for whatever one sows, that will he also reap. 8For the one who sows to his own flesh will from the flesh reap corruption, but the one who sows to the Spirit will from the Spirit reap eternal life. 9And let us not grow weary of doing good, for in due season we will reap, if we do not give up. 10So then, as we have opportunity, let us do good to everyone, and especially to those who are of the household of faith “. What the believer (the righteous) gives sacrifice are the things that reap the fruit with joy out of the world. Two missionaries had worked at the village of Africa Efuran and they got weak bodies and then try returned to the home town of America. As they left the village in sorry , they had only 6 believers. Then after 25 years the small church was established they had 7000 believers and

24 elders. The sacrifice of the righteous is not vain and surely the harvest of joy should be reaped. Because the sacrifice is the seed of joy God scattered into them through Christ. in the other hand.

Sermon 109 Praise Jehovah (Ps 98:1-9)

This Psalms said to praise to him for God accomplished the salvation of promise faithfully . This word is to prophesy the realized movement of the universal salvation through Jesus Christ. What is the reason that the believers think the movement of salvation movement and praise it?

1. Because the salvation of the saints is too great event.

The figure that the universal praise surrounded the event of salvation practice by Jesus Christ shall be happened are described at Rev 5:9-14 too. Before the sight of God a saint is more precious than all the world. For this one, the salvation issue of one person is so great unspeakably. There is the factory to fine the diamond at Amsterdam. As they see the process to fine the diamond, the great machine are moved for the purpose to fine a small diamond. Although the precious jewelry is small one, great and little things are moved for it. The global the people live is less than the other stars. But the great sun and the other stars are used for it. The saint himself and all the people in the world should praise for the glory of salvation. (4-6) Moreover it is the great thing that all things should be praised. (7, 8)

2. Because the saints of salvation has the faith.

The Christianity is the religion of truth. Accordingly it is the religion of faith (the fear of God). What shall we believe in without having this truth! As we believe in Jesus Christ the praise cannot help but to come out of us. Complaint and blame are the product of unbelief. For faith is to look at God he does not complain the man.

3. Because the believers understand the truth of gospel.

As we understand the word of God, for it is sweet, the song is come out of it. Toplady received the grace at the worship place in the cow house. , then the sermon text he listened to was Eph 2:13. After 10 years years he remembered the word at the horrible time of thunderstorm and made a hymn, which it was the hymn, “Rock of Ages, cleft for me,”

4. Because the believers get true peace by making peace through Christ.

What is true peace? It is the spiritual state to make peace with God. The essence of human anxiety is the state of enemy that he contrasts to God. (Rom 5:10) But as he obeys the word of God and believe in Christ, he enjoy peace for God makes peace with God and becomes their God.

Sermon 110 Three men of prayer (Ps 99:6-9)

Verse 6 in our text reveals Moses, Aaron and Samuel were the men of prayer before God in a special meaning. We think of the life of prayer in three persons here.

1. The man of prayer, Moses
- 1) The great prayer with anxiety and responsibility.

The reason that Moses took fasting prayer for 40 days is for he has the great responsibility and great anxiety for the people to lead. Fasting is pulled by anxiety and is executed by heavy responsibility. Refer to Ps 35:13, 69:10, Mt 4:1, 2, Act 13:3. Therefore the fasting, according to the Scripture, 1) is executed as we have the tempted things, or, as we have the danger to be tempted, (Mt 4:1, 2) 2) is executed as we have the right of important election (Lk 6:12) 3) is executed as practicing the important thing. (Act 13:3, 14:23) The reason to take fasting at the important things. Is not for fasting itself but for concentrating on prayer. Moses feels the important responsibility before God and took the great anxiety; he needed the great prayer in completing the work. Calvin said, “And we find by experience, that after a full meal, the mind does not

aspire toward God so as to be able to enter in prayer, and to continue in it with seriousness and ardour of affection. – Institutes 4:12). Fasting is given for prayer mainly. (Neb 1:4, Lk 2:37, Act 13:2,3, 14:23) Except it, for lamenting committed sin, sorrowful appeal to the suffering, the activity to express the physical control, they need fasting, actually for it means the lamentation before God It is the expression in the center of prayer. What we should be careful of fasting is as followings. First, Fasting does not aim on the decided death. The things to harm the life of body intently is not worthy to the biblical teaching. Second, we should treat fasting as some merit. (Yol 2:12, 13) In summary fasting should be executed only for the purpose to pray faithfully. As we pray to God we should devote ourselves to do it extreme faithfully. Brooks said, “The fire in the picture is not fire the dead man is not man and the prayer without faithfulness is not prayer.” But the men try to make time for prayer. They seem not to seek God for their busy time. Although if we devote ourselves to visit as king in our whole life, we do not know when we can meet him. We cannot ask him that for we visit to the king at some day and at some hour, he should make to meet us, as we visit him always, we can meet the king only as he permits the chance. Moreover in meeting God as we do not devote ourselves to him faithfully continuously, how can we meet him? John Hyde treats the prayer as the work of his whole life and Hudson Taylor and D. E. Hoste also did so.

2) The prayer left out of the egoism.

Moses left egoism in his prayer. This was the feature of fragrant prayer. The mind of prayer that Jesus taught us at the gospel of Luke chapter 11 also was so. The fact that a certain man visited to borrow three bread is to feed his friends in night. As Jehovah God told to Moses, “Let me alone, that I may destroy them and blot out their name from under heaven. And I will make of you a nation mightier and greater than they.’ “. (Duet 9:14), Moses prayed in fasting for the people (Duet 9:18) and requested his forgiveness to God. All men to overcome by prayer in history were the altruists. George Muller prayed for misery orphans. And he prayed for the repentance of unbelievers for several years.

2. The man of prayer, Aaron

Aaron seems not to pray for long times like Moses. But it is sure that he came and went before God faithfully with the position of the high priest. He is the person to be appointed by God and to communicate with God for his position for the people of Israel. In summary he was the person to execute the position of ritual prayer. We cannot help but to treat the ritual aspect importantly in our faith life. Because as God gave to his people true religion, he made the ritual element.

3. The man of prayer, Samuel.

Samuel was the one to be offered to God at his early time and then he lived in the environment of the life to communicate with God. (I Sam 3:1-14)

1) The person of intercession to pray for the others passionately.

He thought that to pause the prayer for the people of God is sin. (I Sam 12:23) Refer to I Sam 7:7-11. The man has the habit to fill his personal desire by using even the religion. But God does not please such prayer. (Jm 4:3)

2) The person of prayer with faith lip.

I Sam 3:19 said, “And Samuel grew, and the LORD was with him and let none of his words fall to the ground.” He never deceives the men (I Sam 12:1-5). He prayed to God with faithful lip indeed.

Sermon 111 Jehovah is our God (Ps 100:1-5)

The word that Jehovah is our God means God of the people that he chose.

1. Because Jehovah made the chosen people, he was their God.

1) Two steps for making. The word, “maker” in the text points to the formation of two times about his chosen people. That is, the fact God created them and the fact they were renewed (regenerated) by redeeming them. (Ps 102:18, II Cor 5:17, Gal 6:15). The first creation was executed by his word with his living breath, (Gen 1:26, 2:7), Second creation that redemption by the suffering of his begotten son and hid blood. The chosen people was the most precious being among all other creatures, Second creation that is, as it was redeemed the most precious being among the people. (Moody)

2) The fact that God created the people is different to the accident happening and the necessary effusion but is established by his delight decision by the free settlement of his holy will. It was the result of his faithful wish and also they were the precious being established by the work of two times in different of the other creatures. Just like that the

chosen people have the special relationship with God in the work of creation too.

2. Because the chosen people belongs to the possession of Jehovah, Jehovah is their God.

Verse 3 said, “Know that the LORD, he is God! It is he who made us, and we are his; we are his people, and the sheep of his pasture.” We, the men are not self-existence and accordingly we are not self-autonomous. Therefore we are not ours. We exist for the glory of the higher one that is, God. Rom 14:8, 9 said, “For if we live, we live to the Lord, and if we die, we die to the Lord. So then, whether we live or whether we die, we are the Lord’s. 9For to this end Christ died and lived again, that he might be Lord both of the dead and of the living.”

We should please for thinking the fact that we do not belong to devil. Not only that, I is the joyful thing for I myself am not mine. Because we ourselves are the sinners not to be able to do all things. If the reason of our being is for ourselves, the sinners, it is vain as well as the extreme harmful. We should rejoice and give thanksgiving to God for the fact that He should receive all glory and all honor and also naturally God is our owner. If God created us only and has no any relationship with him and does not treat us as his passion, we have no the object to depend on like dust in the air, we almost may have no value and no hope.

3. Because the chosen people are the people of God and God is their God.

The word, “his people” is same the word that the chosen people of God should receive his ruling. That is , God is their king. As the people meet the king rightly they are happy and they are not destroyed. In the old time the reason that the nations were destroyed is for the wicked kings. How much happy the people to accept God as their king are! God rules his people with his word (the Scripture). The man stays in the weakness that should be ruled by some. If he is ruled over by devil he becomes the slave of the sin, and if he is ruled by the one not to know God he should lose true freedom. As only he is ruled over by God, he enjoy true freedom and happiness.

4. Because the chosen people is the sheep that Jehovah feeds Jehovah is their God.

The sheep listen to the voice of shepherd and follows him. It is only his living way. Just like that, the fact that the chosen people listen to the word of God rightly and believe in him and obey him rightly, it is the only safe way in the living time and coming world. They are few in comparing to the number of the people in the world. But they are not afraid of as they believe in the word of God and obey it. What the Lord said, “Fear not, little flock, for it is your Father’s good pleasure to give you the kingdom.” has the great will. (Lk 12:32) As a ship on the sea

is broken out, if the ship has some floating equipment, they do not need any anxiety. If the believers have the equipment to overcome the world, although even the group has their small members they do not need anxiety. God is our shepherd and we are his sheep. This is the eternal relationship that God appointed. (Ps 23:1, Jn 10:11). Therefore Jehovah is our God. Actually the relationship that Jehovah is our God is so important. Because as they leave God they have no sincere eternal life separately. no death belongs to only him. (I Tim 6:16)

Sermon 112 The thing that the ruler should keep in his mind. (Ps 101:1-8)

1. He longs for the love of God and his righteousness and praise him. (1, 2)

Love and righteousness should be prepared together. Love without righteousness is like the flesh without bone, and then cannot block the corruption of the society of the mankind. And the righteousness without having love brings violence. To have such two things is possible by only the power of God.

2. He rejects the deed of the wicked and the rebellious. (verse 3)
The one to rebel God is in any group and any society, it is dangerous like the state that the fire is entered into dry ash dump. We have to be able to hate the activity of rebellious one. The believer should not follow it and he should hate to destroy it. If we love God Do not we hate the activity of the one to hate God. 1 Today the atheism and its thought are spread into this earth shall the saints treat it generally?

3. He should leave the false heart. (verse 4)

“the false heart “ points the craft heart. The ruler should be honest. An maxim said, “ Honesty is the best policy.” It is the word out of the men to love the Scripture. The craft man makes the men not lived at any place. In the old writing, it pointed to Cho Cho, “ He is the craft hero to confuse the world. “

4. He should not appoint the wicked .(verse 4)

The word, “A perverse heart shall be far from me; I will know nothing of evil.” in our text means that the wicked should not be appointed. (Spurgeon) In the old time, among the kings, some were destroyed for appointing the person so much. In the contemporary world, one of the reasons that harmed by Communism was the fact that a American president appointed the persons wrongly. The fact that his advisor was a communist was proved after II World War.

5. He destroys the one to harm the other. (verse 5)

The one to harm the other by the word is the wicked man. The poisonous snake harms the one to approach but such man harms the men to stay at the place of several thousand miles away. The wound of a person bitten by a poisonous snake can be cured but the wound harmed by the blasphemy of poison tongue cannot heal it. The men to blasphemy the other makes the society destroyed. The rulers should control such men well.

6. He does not accept the arrogant. (verse 5)

Among the arrogant there is the conscious arrogant but there are lots the unconscious arrogant. God hates the arrogant strongly. Refer to Jm 4:6.

7. He picks up the faithful. (verse 6)

The Apostle Paul said “Moreover, it is required of stewards that they be found faithful. “(I Cor 4:2) The one to have talent and not to be faith to God rather destroy himself and the others. But although he has short talent and is faithful , he can be prosperous by God’s blessing. Especially the pastor should know that faithfulness is his life.

8. He despises the liar. (verse 7)

Spurgeon said, “To live with a lion is better than to live with the lair.” The false is the source of all sin. The devil made the forefathers of mankind committed sin by lie.

9. He destroys all wicked men. (verse 8)

The society that ignores the wicked become finally to the den of evil men. Although this world cannot take the evil men as it disciplines only the evil man it can keep on the righteous order. This one is what the ruler should execute.

Sermon 113 The Hope of the Isolated Man (Ps 102:1-22)

As we see verses 1-11, we know how much lonesomeness this poet takes. He said that he is like “a desert owl” and like “an owl” and like “a sparrow alone on the roof.” But he had hope.

1. Because the isolation does not harm to the saints, he has the hope. (3-11)

The Scripture always says that suffering is our benefit. Ps 119:71 said, “It is good for me that I was afflicted, that I might learn your statutes.” Refer to Lament 3:27-29 said, “It is good for a man that he bears the yoke in his youth. Let him sit alone in silence when it is laid on him; let him put his mouth in the dust—there may yet be hope;” The flower of rose reveals its scent more in the night.

2. Because of the everlasting God and his word, he has the hope. (verse 12)

The man is like grass; his glory is like the flower of grass but God and his word are eternal. Therefore our hope is put on only God. After a thousand of years old seed was found out at Egypt, as it was planted, the bud came out of it. If the seed of the plant God created was taken care well was not changed for long time, finally the life come out of it,

how much more the word of God do so! His word should be our hope...
Our text said, “But you, O LORD, are enthroned forever;

You are remembered throughout all generations. “. He so called for,
“you are remembered” points to the word of God.

3. Because he longs for the grace he has the hope. (verse 14) Our text said, “For your servants hold her stones dear and have pity on her dust.” (verse 14) This word points that the prisoned saints pointed to long for destroyed Jerusalem at the foreign land. Ps 137: 5, 6 said, “For I know that the LORD is great, and that our Lord is above all gods. Whatever the LORD pleases, he does, in heaven and on earth, in the seas and all deeps.” This also is the word to repent the fault that the saint understood the past grace more in the prisoned life and did not know that it was precious before. God turns around the one to long for the grace sincerely soon. Refer to Lk 11:8.

4. Because of the prayer of saints, he has he hope. (verse 14)

Always the prayer is not vain. If our prayer is not accomplished in the world, it should be done in coming world. As we pray, the work should be accomplished. British bishop, Bennett said, “In the day of our forefathers, as a certain man visited to them, the house said, “the owner is praying. But now, as a man visited him, the house said that the owner does not get up yet.” The British believers prayed in the suffering time so much, today to pursue on the convenience centric thought and

liberalism control the church, for they do not devote themselves to pray, the church is secularized and is dropped out of grace. As Jonathan Edwards preached the title, “Sinners in the Hands of Angry God” the congregation received great grace, a certain man felt to enter into the hades in listening to his sermon and hold the pillar of church. Then before night he preached some persons had prayed all night. We can reveal the power to walk through the troubles by only our prayer. Prayer is the only weapon of saint. As Paul and Sales prisoned, prayed in the prison by prayer and praise passionately, the miracle that the door of prison was opened, the clubs of the closed prisoners were opened was happened, and the gospel were proclaimed the guard chief and his family and they were saved. (Act 16:19-34) As in the day of Asa king, the million great military of Khus invaded to Judah, the national destines of Judah was like the lamp before the wind. Then Judah people shouted out and requested, ““O LORD, there is none like you to help, between the mighty and the weak. Help us, O LORD our God, for we rely on you, and in your name we have come against this multitude. O LORD, you are our God; let not man prevail against you.” Then king Asa overcame the million great military of Lush and saved the nation.

We should not only help but to pray much but also pray continuously. George Muller, the man of prayer said as followings. That is, “Satan is afraid of our much prayer. As we stop our much prayer, he knows that it is his successive.” Livingstone said, “Satan always breaks out the

root of faith or breaks out the root of diligence.” As we devote ourselves to pray, we can pray continuously. Because the prayer always is not executed in only the pleasant heart and good feeling. A certain man asked to Hudson Taylor, “ When did you pray in feeling joy?” The pastor Taylor replied, “Yes, Sometimes, but an other time, my heart feels no feeling like tree and rock, I prayed continuously. Although I prayed without feeling any delight but keep on praying with effort of faith, the most curious answer came to me.” We should not frustrate as in our praying we have no any sense. Just lie David all things in our life should be changed by prayer, that is, “waini telpphia (וַאֲנִי תַפִּלָּה = I am prayer) the life of prayer. And also Pastor Taylor told to the China missionary, Goforth, “If you get the northern area of Honam city with gospel, you should work with your knee.” This generation is the day not to pray. This generation is devoted itself to be busy in physical affair. Because this generation is busy as the day of speed it is the day not to pray. Sir Allen said, “ The danger of this age is hurrying.”

Sermon 114 Let's renewal (Ps 103:1-5)

At the end of verse 5 in the text reveals the word, “so that your youth is renewed”. It is the main point in this sermon.

1. We should throw away the old thing to become the new one.

In Philip 3:13 said, “Brothers, I do not consider that I have made it my own. But one thing I do: forgetting what lies behind and straining forward to what lies ahead,” “what lies behind” is the past thing, which it means what I did well in the past. As I remember them they bring the arrogance and neglect. The believers should be renewal every day. Not only that, “what lies behind” might be what I did wrong in my past time. We confessed our past faults to the Lord and then we are sufficient to only our correction of them. Although as we repent our past fault, it is good enough, it is fault that we have frustration and disappoint for them too. “Failure is stepping – stone to success.”

2. We should have decision to become renewal.

Lk 13:6-9 reveals that a owner of vineyard planted a fig tree in his vineyard and waited for 3 years to get some fruit but he did not get them. At that time as the owner tried to cut off the tree, the gardener said, “And he answered him, ‘Sir, let it alone this year also, until I dig around it and put on manure. Then if it should bear fruit next year, well

and good; but if not, you can cut it down.” Just like that it is the ultimate decision.

As the man has no decision in the thing of world, he cannot take the success. Especially we should take decision in living in the word of God. because as he takes the decision and walk, God supports him. Not only that the harvest to get through the life of faith is relate to the eternal world. because this thing is so precious, Jesus said to take decision like pick out his eyes, like cut off his hands in his exhorting the repentance. Heb 12:4 said, “Contrast to the sin, until shedding blood”.

3. We should grow up to make us been renewal.

II Pet 3:18 said, “But grow in the grace and knowledge of our Lord and Savior Jesus Christ. To him be the glory both now and to the day of eternity. Amen.” To grow up we should have the spiritual food well. Especially we should eat the solid food well. Heb 5:14 said, “But solid food is for the mature, for those who have their powers of discernment trained by constant practice to distinguish good from evil.” The man to have the solid food is the one to experience (obedience) the word of righteousness. (Heb 5:13) not only that, To grow up we should not take disease. Especially the diseases like the Infectious diseases and chronic diseases are horrible one. In the life of faith, 1) The infectious disease is the epidemics like the modernistic theological thought actually. The modernists throw away the supernaturalism at the same

time takes humanism. But actually, the one to have the supernaturalism truly has always renewal to go ahead than the other. Although today by the development of science, the men occupied the world of moon, it cannot be compare to the miracle of feeding about 5000 persons with five loaves of bread and two fish. Although the man develops so, it turns around only in the category of sin. 2) And every man has the chronicle diseases. It is the special sin that each one commits to his work. Or, chronicle of neglect, or, the chronicle of jealousy, the chronicle of doubt, or, the chronicle of hot temper and arrogance etc.

Sermon 115 Of praising God (Ps 103:1-22)

1. The method of praising (1,2)

The method that David, who wrote this Psalms, praises was to praise in his heart. It was proved as he praising in his “soul” and in “all that is within me”. The one not to forget the grace of God and his wealth can praise him. Because his grace is so great. And his praise is executed faithfully and passionately. If we do not praise God wholeheartedly to God, it is not worthy. In the relationship between God and us, something needs our whole heart. To seek the Lord needs whole heart. (Duet 4:29), to serve him (Duet 10:12), to love him (Duet 13:3), to obey him (Duet 30:2) To return to him (Duet 30:10), To do before him (I King 2:4) to follow him (I King 14:8) and to trust him needs whole heart. Whatever we should execute to God is the super special issue why does it need our whole heart. As we see the word in the end of this Psalms, David stressed in degree to exhort even the angels and all his hosts should praise Him. He moved in the area of high spiritual authority in degree that he exhorted the angels. He said, “Bless the LORD, O you his angels, you mighty ones who do his word, obeying the voice of his word! Bless the LORD, all his hosts, his ministers, who do his will!” (Ps 103:20, 21)

2. The reason of praising (3-18)

The reason of praise is for the grace the saint receive is great so. The grace are recorded by connecting one another the order of each item.

- 1) We praise for God remits us. (verse 3) Verse 3 says, “who forgives all your iniquity, who heals all your diseases”. He does not remit only our some sins but all (כָּל = kol) sins. Whatever the sin is whether big or small bring about destruction to us. Jm 2:10 said, “As an example of suffering and patience, brothers, take the prophets who spoke in the name of the Lord”. Therefore as we received the remission by the precious blood of Christ we should not think only some sins, If only our some sins are remitted, it is not the effective remission. If whoever received remission, it means that he received to remit all sins. Then how much sin do we have and how much great is it? Ps 40:12 said, “For evils have encompassed me beyond number; my iniquities have overtaken me, and I cannot see; they are more than the hairs of my head; my heart fails me.” The sin makes us been misery eternally. Therefore the one not to treat the sin as serious issue is the foolish man. Prov 14:9 said, “Fools mock at the guilt offering, but the upright enjoy acceptance.” The grace to remit is the one we should point firstly. Then verse 9-13 in this psalms said obviously of the fact of complete remission. Read these phrases.

- 2) We praise for the grace of healing disease. (verse 3) After we received remission the tribulation (the meaning of the word, “sickness”) Of course this is happened by the interference of God.
- 3) We praise for the grace to redeem our lives. (verse 4) “remission” and “healing of disease” on the above are two necessary things to redeem our life.
- 4) We praise for his abundant gift like crowned by love and mercy. (verse 4) Love and mercy are what God provide to the saints of salvation always. He does not treat them as his enemies.
- 5) We praise for he makes us been renewal by giving the sufficiency with goodness like the eagle. (verse 5)

Like the above says, the saints to live in grace of God and his mercy take sufficiency and renewal by receiving much spiritual things. The word, “good things” point to all spiritual grace. The saints are sufficient by the spiritual grace. They do not take sufficiency by the things of world. And they are sufficient by the spiritual grace and are renewed always. Although they become old age, they are renewed. To be renewed (1) means that he lives in grace in the worthy of his present situation. As they are old also walk to the new way to live in grace at his actual situation. Although they are old age too, they walk to the new way to live in grace. The failure of the old man comes out of stubborn that they keep on as the activity of their youth and adult time. They should know the fact that such day were passed away. They

should be faithful to the work that the old man can do. (2) The saints that take sufficiency by the spiritual grace have the spiritual power in their old time and worked powerfully. George Muller are filled with joy at 90 years old and he confessed “I rejoice always”. He said, “ Whenever we are older, let’s pray much. Then we do not take cold to the spiritual thing.” Cranmer understood the truth to take martyrdom for Christ at 60 years old, Jonathaan Goforth said at 75 years old, “ I still cannot endure for the passion to lead the flock of sheep of the Lord that the Lord was died. “ Maconnell established up a great church at 70 years old at Atlanta, Luddovico wrote the history of his contemporary day.

Sermon 116 believe the power of God that moves in the world (Ps 104:1-35)

1. It is right faith to believe that the power of God is revealed in the natural world.

The men admit that the supernatural power itself is just the work God executes it. But often they attribute the wisdom and power revealed in the natural world to the accident and the law. It is wrong thought that God controls only the supernatural facts and he cannot relate to the natural world. Such thought is wrong for he believe in the other independent power except God. This is dualism. That is, It is the wrong thought that the source of all things is two, which it is a kind of idolatry. Jesus Christ said the fact that the natural world is kept on by the power of God. That is, “Look at the birds of the air: they neither sow nor reap nor gather into barns, and yet your heavenly Father feeds them. Are you not of more value than they? 27And which of you by being anxious can add a single hour to his span of life?g 28And why are you anxious about clothing? Consider the lilies of the field, how they grow: they neither toil nor spin, 29yet I tell you, even Solomon in all his glory was not arrayed like one of these. 30But if God so clothes the grass of the field, which today is alive and tomorrow is thrown into the oven, will he not much more clothe you, O you of little faith?”(Mt 6:26-30) Jesus sees the natural world so, but if we see it differently, first of all it is the sin to rebel Jesus.

2. The character of God's power revealed in the natural world.
 - 1) God can control the great things fully. (5-9)
 - 2) He observes the delicate and detailed thing . (10, 11, 20)
 - 3) For the faithful strong work of God are revealed in the natural world, it is a kind of the character of covenant of nature. That is, the words, "He set the earth on its foundations, so that it should never be moved.", (verse 5), "You set a boundary that they may not pass, so that they might not again cover the earth."(verse 9) point to it. God established the laws and the environment that the man depends on strongly in the natural world And also he himself keep on them. This fact reveals the love of God and his faithfulness. The man cannot be depended for his activity is short and changeable so much. But for God made the natural laws strengthened so and unchanged, rather even the wicked enjoys the benefit of faithful establishing of natural world.
 - 4) God gives the animals and feed them. (21, 25-29) Of God created the animals and fed them in the world, refer to the interpretation of the part (11-30). Especially in this point, what we the man should think of (1) The animals were created for the pleasure of the man. (2) As the man compares himself and the animals, for he understand that how much precious he was created in blessing, it is the thanksgiving issue. For the man was created to know God, how much

blessing the fact is! I the day of religion reformation a certain man cried out after he put a toad before him. The reason he cried out so was for he thought in thanksgiving because he was not created as a toad and he was created nobly in different of a toad incomparably.

- 5) God makes the food that the man should eat. (13-15) The food has the double purposes, the nutrition and pleasure. If food aims on supplementary of nutrition, the man does not have strong heart to take them. Accordingly the man is neglect to eating and drinking, they bring out some problem of the supplementary of nutrition. Therefore God made food materials that the man takes deliciously in several tastes. For example , “You cause the grass to grow for the livestock and plants for man to cultivate, that he may bring forth food from the earth and wine to gladden the heart of man, oil to make his face shine and bread to strengthen man’s heart.” etc. (14, 15) Such things are called for “secret kindness “ of God.

Sermon 117 The chosen people of God (Ps 105:1-45)

1. The chosen people thanks God. (verse 1 b)

The chosen people thanks God for they forgot the grace of God. The man to give thanksgiving well does not look at only present but remember the past. He knows that present is the product of past. He believes in that the present does not exist without the past. Therefore a certain man took the motto of his life, as Think and thank. As we think the past considerably, we have many thanksgiving things. And as we think the past we should not think that complaining affair and should forget them. Because God does not please the one to compline. (I Pet 4:9)

2. The chosen people sing the activity of God's salvation and proclaims them (verse 1 b, 2) The one to see the step of God's salvation rightly cannot help but to proclaim it. Because 1) For the activity of God is so good, only he cannot know it. 2) The activity of Gods salvation is not filled with personal desire is for common benefit of all chosen people.

3. The chosen people pray to seek God and to meet him. (3, 4)

Before we do something we should seek firstly God. The activity without God is not blessed indeed. The word, " Prayer changes things."

Exists for it. As we pray, first of all, I myself contacted to God and every work should be changed.

4. The essential reason to give thanksgiving to God, to praise (to proclaim) and to pray. (7-15)

The essential reason is for God accomplishes the promise made with God's people. He accomplishes his promise absolutely. We have to think of several things of the principle of accomplishment of promise and its method. First. The fact that the duration to accomplish the promise is long. Second. It is accomplished by the general providence. Third. Or, it is accomplished by power and miracle. For example, God promised to Abraham, "To you I will give the land of Canaan as your portion for an inheritance." should be accomplished finally.

1) The accomplishment of promise needs long time (7-15)

Abraham received the promise to give the land Canaan out of God. (Gen 15:) But the accomplishment of the promise took about 400 years. The work that God executed so does not established rapidly but is established by taking proper time. Abraham knew the fact that the promise was not accomplished at his day. He endured the life of stranger by keeping on patience well. (Ps 105:12, 13) He was not depended on whether seeing the time of accomplished promise or not and also he took patience for long time. He took his please to obey

God's word in his present life. He endured his lone stranger life well by the faith well. Let's reflect by ourselves! Although our purpose is not accomplished in our living time, do we have faithful heart? We should not think to arrive success rapidly. The old writing said, "the great should be accomplished lately." As our text said, "Beside them the birds of the heavens dwell; they sing among the branches.", (verse 12) It reveals the emotional knowledge of Abraham that lived the isolated life for long time after he receive the promise of God. Although the movement of gospel starts with small number sloppily, we should go rightly, faithfully. We should throw away the Compromise, the Expediency, the Archdenominationalism. The great denomination of Dutch Calvinism, reformed party (Gereformeerde) did not become one morning and one evening. A pastor, De Cok on 1834 was separated of the new modern theology and proclaimed the orthodoxy gospel and was established by a small group, after 50 years, it was enlarged greatly by the leader Abraham Kuyper.

- 2) The promise is accomplished by the general providence. (16-26)

The fact that Joseph was sold to Egypt and livered as a servant and then was prisoned unfairly was established by the general providence. But this event was a part of the providence that Israel was moved into Egypt. (Ps 105:17-23) There are many cases that God works for the

saints by the general providence. He uses the general providence more than the miracles. But among the believers there are many believers to believe in only miracles as the work of God. It is the wrong dualism thought that is separated the work of God of natural world and the general providence. It is wrong thought not to know God as the absolute one. We do not know the meaning in the present to encounter to a part of general providence. But after long duration we know that one part also has the same meaning in the hand of God. Therefore we should live rightly each part by each part in our lives to relate to the general providence in front of God.

3) The promise is accomplished by the miracle. (27-42)

God does not work by only general providence but by special providence too. It, of course, is rare. If it is general, it cannot be called for as the special one. But it exist actually. God sent ten plagues to Egypt to save the Israelite out of Egypt, and for leading of God in the wilderness God revealed many powerful events. Because this power is rare, the men not to see them do not believe in them. In contemporary day also, there are the special providential events not to contrast to the teaching of the Scripture. However there is not the kingdom miracles, that is, only the miracle phenomena to accompany the movement of revelation is not existed in the age of church. Although the works which has been happened out of the day of Apostle do not belong to the

special providence (widely it is called for the miracle), it is sure that it is the unique power of God.

Sermon 118 Let's watch out ourselves by viewing the sin of Israel

(Ps 106:1-48)

1. The sin of compline (13, 14)

The people of Israel commits sin by complaining at the red sea and the wilderness. (Ex 14:11) They complained to Moses and said, “They said to Moses, “Is it because there are no graves in Egypt that you have taken us away to die in the wilderness? What have you done to us in bringing us out of Egypt?” They complained Moses for the short of other food. (verse 14) A certain poem said, “ the house of complaint is located at northern area of the street vague darkness, it was surrounded by the rock wall that the light of grace cannot be entered into.” That is, as the man has the heart of vague darkness not to remember the grace of God, they reveals complain. Our text verse 13, 14 said, “But they soon forgot his works; they did not wait for his counsel. But they had a wanton craving in the wilderness, and put God to the test in the desert;” Complain as this word, is as followings, 1) it is the wicked heart to forget the grace to receive at the past. 2) It is the heart not to wait for the grace of God, 3) It is the heart not to be sufficient in himself by revealing his desire ahead. 3) It is the wicked heart that takes doubt to God's existence. That is to tempt God.

Blame is foolish for it always doubt the great grace in the past and greater blessing in the future because the fact to be insufficient by the

present short part. But faith looks back the past and looks at the future and run into the future passionately.

2. The sin to rebel the leader (16-18) Refer to Number chapter 16

As the party of Korah rebelled to Moses and Aaron, at a glance, it seemed to be right. Num 16:3 said, “They assembled themselves together against Moses and against Aaron and said to them, “You have gone too far! For all in the congregation are holy, every one of them, and the LORD is among them. Why then do you exalt yourselves above the assembly of the LORD?” But this word is to despise the position of leader. It is dangerous to despise all his personality and to reject it by seeing partial fault of the leader.

To despise the leader is 1) foolish activity to break out the bridge that he should cross through him. The men to be lead are developed by learning the knowledge and the virtue of the leader. It is difficult so much that a leader is revealed in this world. For example, How much difficult that a pastor is trained in the world? He should be born again, his personality should be faithful, He should be admitted as a faithful person as he is committed something by training. 2) To despise the leader is to reject the will of God. Despite God appointed him, the one to despise him commits a great sin. 3) For a leader is the one to bear the burden of the other alone we cannot despise the one to bear such burden and cannot afflict him. The pastor should bear the burden of

the flock of sheep, without any speaking. 4) The Scripture teaches to lift up the leader and the elder one. Lev 19:32 said, ““You shall stand up before the gray head and honor the face of an old man, and you shall fear your God: I am the LORD.” Heb 13:17 said, “Obey your leaders and submit to them, for they are keeping watch over your souls, as those who will have to give an account. Let them do this with joy and not with groaning, for that would be of no advantage to you.”

3. The sin to make the golden calf idol and to worship it. (19-23)

The motive to commit sin in that time was for Moses did not descend to bottom of mountain (Ex 22: Duet 9: 8-12) The faith of Israelite people was so childish. They stayed in the degree that did not keep on their faith without leaders. Although God destroys them, God listened to the prayer of Moses and returned his will. Verse 23 said, “When you come into the land and plant any kind of tree for food, then you shall regard its fruit as forbidden. Three years it shall be forbidden to you; it must not be eaten.” As we see it, we know how much power his prayer was. (Ex 32:9-14, Num 14:11-19, Duet 9:13-19, 24-29, 10:10 Jer 15:1) We should pray for the salvation of the other.

4. They did not believe the promise to give Canaan and were frustrated.(24-27) Refer to Numb chapter 13, 14.

Numb 14:3 said, “Why is the LORD bringing us into this land, to fall by the sword? Our wives and our little ones will become a prey. Would

it not be better for us to go back to Egypt?” I think that the one to frustrate is same to the man to have the idolatry. What does the one to believe in God frustrate? The one to frustrate is the one to believe in the other except God.

As we frustrate, we has the secret to treat powerfully. It I the attitude to stay in the center of God. About this one a famous saint, Andrew Murray pointed well. That is, he said, “as he meet a difficult thing he should keep on the some rules, that is, 1) The one to lead me into this difficult seat is just God, I should think that I will rake rest in it. 2) We should believe that God gives the grace that I execute as his children at that seat. 3) God makes me blessed at this trouble seat finally. 4) the day that God shall save me out of such situation should be come.” As we meet in the trouble time we should not frustrate without meaning and should live in the center of God.

5. They committed sin to unite with Baalbeol. (28-31) Refer to Num chapter 25.

As we see Num 25:1 , The people of Israel took adultery with Moabite women by the craft of Balaam, There they committed until the sin of idolatry of Baalbeol. Because they accepted the temptation of Balaam. Although Balaam did not harm the people of Israel, finally he harmed them in the other side. In other word, he did not curse the people of Israel directly, he made them taken adultery with Moabite

women. (Num 25:1-3) The false prophets said to obey God externally and also said to believe in Jesus Christ well. But in teaching the method to believe in him actually he gives the false method to them.

At this point what we should keep on in our mind At that time this plague came to them for the sin, just it is necessary that the discipline of the believer for their sin.

6. They made Jehovah been wrath at he region of Mariah. (32, 33)

Then for there was no water, the people attacked Moses and Aaron. It was the sin to make God been angry. Not only had that Moses also committed sin then. He hit the rock two times to come the water out of it. It was the sin by his angry and his unbelief. Moses did not enter into the land of Canaan for his angry sin. Sin is so horrible so. The punishment of God to Moses for this sin revealed the fact to punish the leader men sternly. The leaders should not stay at the level of general believer. Although it is same activity, as the general believer executes, it is ignored by God but if the leader executed it it was checked it up. Therefore God requests the special faith and its devotion out of the church leaders.

7. After the Israelite entered into the land of Canaan they committed sin to destroy the pagan nation. (34-43)

The reason that God commanded to destroy the gentile tribes was for the pagan tribes were filled with sin and God attached them to the hand of Israelite nation. (Gen 15:16) God does not want to destroy the nation not to be filled with the sin. Especially, the sin of the pagan tribes is revealed as the feature of religious corruption. (Verse 36). The destiny of nation is depended on by religious issue. Today our nation also can be given by only believing the gospel of Christ rightly on the earth. We should stop wrong theological thought included the pagan thought and let's keep on true faith purely by the Scripture consistently.

Sermon 119 Of Repentance (Ps 107:6, 19, 28)

This Psalms says several times of the repentance of Israel. It is revealed by the word “Then they cried to the LORD in their trouble, and he delivered them from their distress.” The elements of repentance are the anxiety that the man is worry about his sin. II Cor 7:10 said, “For godly grief produces a repentance that leads to salvation without regret, whereas worldly grief produces death.” Refer to II Cor 7:11. Anxiety can bring about small fruit to us. The fact it becomes so, as we cried out in our prayer to God for our sin. We should remember the word, “in their trouble,” (בַּצָּר= Bbajar) in our text. It is not “among their anxiety” and a “after their anxiety”. It is precious that the believer is dropped into the anxiety and he is not frustrated rather he prays to God.

Judah king, Manasseh was the worst king, but he was pulled into Assyria for the wage of his sin and then repented in his anxiety and cried out to God and then he received the grace of God and returned to Jerusalem and became a king. (II Chron 33:10-13) Suffering makes the man dropped down into the anxiety and repented. The man takes the repented heart in the tribulation better than the man lives in the harden heart in peace. Nehemiah also thought the misery of Israel and repented in sorrow and prayed. (Neh 1:1-11, especially refer to verse 4, 6)

Sermon 120 The attitude of the saints to the enemy (Ps 109:1-4)

In this sermon I put my main point on the word of verse 4 especially. That is, “In return for my love they accuse me, but I give myself to prayer.”

1. What is the enemy to contrast to love?

He is the extreme wicked enemy. He is the rebellious enemy. His enemy is the wicked one like piercing into his heart. To such one what his supporter (the saints) should do is not the others except the prayer. Such enemy contrasts the love what shall the saints that executes only the love do? Therefore the saints should prayer only. Not only that for the prayer is the best weapon to overcome his enemy, the saints should pray for such wicked enemy.

2. Why does the prayer have great power and why should we do it?

1) For the prayer is the true method to accomplish the wish of the saints. (Jm 4:2 b) 2) the prayer is the method that the saints find out what he lost again. (Mt 7:7, 8) 3) for the prayer is the weapon to crush the devil. (Lk 22:31, 32) 4) for the prayer is the method to get the peace in tired spirit. (Phil 4:6, 7) 5) for the prayer is the preparation for the important affair. (Lk 6:12) 6) The prayer is the affair that God gives the Holy Spirit to us. (Lk 11:13)

Sermon 121 The Young man like the morning dew (Ps 110:1-3)

“The dew of your youth “means the powerful young man. He is not weak but daily he overcomes the world by getting new power. The source of his power reveals, like verses 1, 2 in the text reveal, that is, it is fact that Christ is sat down on the right side of God. The reason that as Stephen was martyred, the reason to get the power was for looking up the Jesus stood up in the right side of God. Act 7:55 said, “But he, full of the Holy Spirit, gazed into heaven and saw the glory of God, and Jesus standing at the right hand of God.” Just like that the one to be devoted himself to the Lord to stay in the highest seat (verse 3 a) always receive the new power.

1. What does “to be like the dew of the early morning” mean?

This means that the truth of Christ that the one to be devoted himself to Christ has always renewal and powerful. When shall the truth of Christ be old? Although the day is changed without pausing, the truth of Christ is not different and reveals the power to overcome Heb 13:8, 9 said, “Jesus Christ is the same yesterday and today and forever. Do not be led away by diverse and strange teachings, for it is good for the heart to be strengthened by grace, not by foods, which have not benefited those devoted to them.” In our day the great temptation issue that the people meet is the claim that they the gospel at the before day cannot take power the cotemporary temptation for they take the new day. But

we should remember that the gospel is the word of God, it always has new power. We know Gough a famous eloquent speaker in England. He executed new addresses every Lord's day for 21 years. But the Christian believer has always the new spiritual source that he can preach newly every day; just it is the gospel, although he preaches in live for long time like Methuselah. Not only that, the dew comes down in quiet in the night. Just like that, the Christian believer listens to the little voice of God in the quiet heart. And get the power. Because the voice is hidden by the carnal voice and the sinful heart. (Mt 13:22) The carnal voice and sinful voice make us confuse. It always makes our heart confused. Therefore whoever listens to the voice of God (to understand the word of God) he should have his pure heart. Mt 5:8 said, "Blessed are the pure in heart, for they shall see God."

2. What does the youth mean?

This is actually the military. The first word of verse 3, "the day of your power" points the day of warfare of the Lord that is, the day of spiritual warfare. The word, "he will shatter kings on the day of his wrath." in verse 5 b and the word, "He will execute judgment among the nations, filling them with corpses; he will shatter chiefs over the wide earth." in verse 6 mean the warfare. Of course it is the spiritual war. Therefore the word, "your youth" means the military of the Lord. Our Christian believers are the carnal military but actually the spiritual military, they stay in the state of warfare. Of course we take the warfare to the devil

and sin together. Now the day that we live are the warfare between the thought and the thought than the fight between nation and nation. That is it is the state of ideology warfare. The enemy devil makes the men committed sin with his own heart and establishes a great power, it is spread into this world like the dirty water. As we see, we can see how much strong the power of unrighteousness and sin move in the world. The power of righteousness to contrast this one is revealed as so weak one. For but the victory of the warfare belongs to God, the Christian believer should reveal the brave mind. Although 300 persons of Gideon military are so few how much Median military did they destroy! The secret of their victory was put in the fact that they depended on God. As Gideon collected the military he said, “Whoever is fearful and trembling,” (Judg 7:3), the left 300 was brave obviously.

Brave saints in the Lord can move the entire world. The secret of the power belongs to God, 1) as he depends on only God and then he uses the sword of his word, for he can overcome much sin like the median military, he does not need horror. 2) He executes only the things he should do, for he committed them to the Lord he does not need anxiety, 3) God helps the one to depend on him and be faithful to his mission, although he have nothing in the sight of men, God makes it as the great power, he gets the courage by faith. 4) For the Lord was died for the Christian believers, he contrasts to the sin and he is not afraid of even blooding his sin. (Heb 12:4) 5) For the enemy to destroy all world

(sin) arrested all that he loves, he fights to them with last decision with his own life.

What shall we save in our spiritual fight! We should take attitude to have the plan to fight at our business, our family, our church and anywhere. This spiritual warfare is not the ideal but the actual situation we meet, we should become the military of the Lord we should fight. To feed the freedom by appearing the democracy is the way the mankind shall be destroyed by itself. True democracy should take the warfare to fight to the sin together as its life. The fact that I use the word, democracy is not for that my preaching become to the patriot address. Because only the area that the Christian should fight take actual relationship to the environment of our democracy. Therefore let's become the young man like the morning dew.

Sermon 122 The people of the Lord (Ps 110:3)

Psalms chapter 110 prophesies the fact that Christ will come on the world, after his ascend and he establishes up the church, he works as the high priest according to the order of Mekizedek. That is the prophesy of the day of New Testament. Then the people of Go is filled with grace and devote themselves to the Lord. The people of God to be filled by the grace take some conditions as followings.

1. The people of the Lord are put on by holy garment.

“holy garment” is the metaphor to point holy personality. The one not to be holy cannot see the Lord. (Heb 12:14) God finally makes tall things been holy (Zek 14:20) as he is not holy as God’s people what shall he do? Holiness is the feature of God’s kingdom and the life of God’s people. Therefore we should long for holiness more than the happiness. The reason that the believer is beautiful in the sight of God is for only the personality of holiness. Although the devil mocks holiness, the Lord ut the crown on it. (Moody) Holy people is like “though you men lie among the sheepfolds—the wings of a dove covered with silver, its pinions with shimmering gold.”(Ps 68:13) Refer to I Jn 3:2, 3.

2. The people of the Lord devotes in rejoice.

We, the people of God try to devote ourselves to the Lord any situation. But it is rare to devote himself to God in rejoice. Because 1) it is the happiest to devote himself to God. As a infant baby lives in the breast of his mom, the believer can become well to commit himself to hand of God. As he does not commit himself to God he shall be wandered by committing himself to the others except God. The men do not like the present that they do not love. As the believer offers his body to God if he has unpleasant heart, only God shall be angry.

3. The people is the young man of the Lord.

The word, “ young man” (יָלָדוּת = yaldud) points especially the soldier. Because verse 3 a, the word, “the day of your power “ (פְּיוֹם חֵילָךְ) means actually the day to collect the soldier. (II Chro 26:13) For here, the youth means points the young man to respond to the military duty. Therefore the movement of Christ’s salvation is the spiritual warfare and the believer in the new Testament is the military of Christ they should be controlled by his personal affair. (II Tim 2:4)

4. The people is like the dew of the early morning.

The fact that the believer is as a dew includes several important meaning. 1) Like the dew is made in secret of the men , faith is grown up by work of grace of God only. We should not attack by the thought of the man but we should wait for God. (Mi 5:7) 2) As the number of the dew much, the number of the believers are lots. 3) As the dew

wets the dry grass and tree, the believer provides through the means of spiritual life to the world men like dry earth. Refer to Hos 14:5.

Sermon 123 True Wisdom (Ps 111:10)

1. Comparison between the wisdom of world and the wisdom to know God

We respect the science of the world and its knowledge. But in the activity of all knowledge we should can discern them. We cannot take sufficiency as we have knowledge only. As we learn all things of cosmos by discerning them rightly than taking science systematically, we arrive to true knowledge to know God. Therefore we should say like the word of the Scripture as following. That is, we should say “The fear of the LORD is the beginning of knowledge” (Prov 1:7) The science not to know Jehovah is not the one to learn rightly. In our text, the word, “the foundation of wisdom”(רֵאשִׁית הַכֹּמָה = reshid kokma) is the word, to be translated by “the beginning of wisdom”. Therefore this word includes although he takes much knowledge of world, before he knows God he does not get true wisdom yet.

2. The reason that the fear of God is wisdom.

1) For except man there is only God, it is rational that the man takes fear to God. 2) For God lifts up only the one to fear God and to bless him. ,3) For the one to fear God has boldness not to be afraid of the man.

Sermon 124 True blessing that the devotional man shall receive

(Ps 112:1- 10)

This palms says the several blessing that the righteous to fear God receives. Some righteous men receive the blessing of material among several blessings.

1. The descendant is blessed. (verse 2)

The reason that the descendant of the godly one receive the blessing is for as followings. 1) For he does not transfer his unbelievable property but the doctrine to fear living God. 2) For the godly man has the promise of God to bless until his descendant. (Ex 20:6)

2. The richness and matter belongs to the house. (verse 3)

The word that the godly saints is abundant can be interpreted spiritually. The Apostle Paul said that he himself makes many people been abundant. (II Cor 6:10)

3. The righteous is eternal (verse 4)

His righteousness does not come out of himself but the present of God, it belongs to God. Therefore it is eternal. As we see this word the saints receive the ultimate salvation of God. The believer that was chosen and was born again should not be perished eternally. (Rom 8:30)

4. To him the light is revealed in the darkness. (4, 5)

This word can be thought as followings. That is, he has the spiritual joy in the misery environment and he has righteous life in the sinful world. The word of verses 4b- 5, “he is gracious, merciful, and righteous. It is well with the man who deals generously and lends; who conducts his affairs with justice.” reveal it well. The believers can serve well in the world. The serving life depends on our freedom. The serving life is the life of light.

5. He is not shaken eternally. (6-8)

1) The reason he does not shake is for he was chosen by God and he depends on God. He is not afraid of the violent news too. 2) The another reason he does not shake is for he settled the purpose of his life on Jehovah strongly. His purpose is to live well in the world but to live for long life. His purpose is to glorify only God. His work can be changed and his environment also is changed. But his purpose to glorify God is not changed. For he walks in the center of God consistently although he listens to the violent news he is not afraid of it. In other word, for he wants only Jesus Christ all things in the world cannot shake him. The heart to want only Jesus is the high level of faith.

Of this Moody said some things as followings, 1) before my wish is blessing, now the Lord himself is my wish. 2) Before I am in the center of emotion now, I am in the center of word, 3) Before I requests without pausing, now, I praise without pausing. 4) Before I

use the Lord, now I want that he uses me. The one to settle by the life of God centric life has no horror.

Sermon 125 Praise Jehovah (Ps 113:1-9)

Praising Jehovah does not mean that only we know him by only our brain and our lips and give the praise. It means that we feel the goodness of the Lord, his greatness, his righteousness, his power and his wisdom out of his deep heart, in our accual life we love him and fears him. This poet as the reason to praise the Lord concentrated on two great facts.

1. The highest of God (4, 5)

Isaiah also said that God is highest and greatest one so much, (Is 40:12-28, 55:8,9) Paul also said the highest of God in Rom 11:33-36. For God is the highest one there is nobody above him and beside him (the one like him) Therefore he has no the thing to look up the above and the beside. If whoever despises the other, it is the arrogance to treat himself as God, and the astray attitude to replace himself of God. God does not see such one. God looks down always to the low for he looks at by truth. In order to enter into the sight that he looks down, we should occupy the low seat.

2. The humility of God and His lowness. (6-9)

If God stays on the high position and does not come down to the low man, he has no the way to communicate to us, the men. Although God is highest one so, he wants to be low humbly. He wants to come on

closely to us and he comes on closely to us. The merciful virtue like such thing was revealed by incarnation of Son-God Christ in detail. (Phil 2:6-11) The fact that we look at the things of Christ is the one that the highest one became the low state. This was thought as his method that he executes his great thing. Although the humility seems to be lost, it is the mysterious virtue to get more. Just like the low place has much water was gathered the grace of God flows into the humble man. Jesus is the one to have infinite grace to revive all people and to have remaining grace, his humility is great indescribable. The one like Jesus the humble man does not exist in the world.

Paul to learn the humble virtue of Jesus also was great by his abundance to get through his humble virtue. He said, "To me, though I am the very least of all the saints,"(Eph 3:8) "The saying is trustworthy and deserving of full acceptance, that Christ Jesus came into the world to save sinners, of whom I am the foremost. ", (I Tim 1:15) , "Last of all, as to one untimely born, he appeared also to me." (I Cor 15:8) For he was so humble how much abundant he is! He said, "as unknown, and yet well known; as dying, and behold, we live; as punished, and yet not killed; 10as sorrowful, yet always rejoicing; as poor, yet making many rich; as having nothing, yet possessing everything." (II Cor 6:9, 10)

The man should not have humility forcedly but should take it naturally. Because the man is a sinner and true low being. The arrogant man does not know what he is actually. Indeed all man is vanity and vanity. Ps

62:9 said, “Those of low estate are but a breath; those of high estate are a delusion; in the balances they go up; they are together lighter than a breath.” IPet 1:24 said, “For “All flesh is like grass and all its glory like the flower of grass. The grass withers, and the flower falls,” Here, the word, “the whole duty of man”, kol haadam (כָּל־הַאָּדָם) in Hebrews is translated as “All things of man”. That is all things of the value of man. Only to fear of Jehovah is established the value of man. Therefore the man himself is nothing. Like the word of Ps 62:9 the man to have high position becomes false one. Alexander king was died at 33 years old, what did he remain to the latter day? As a lion is alive the man cannot go to it, but after its death the children also played game with its bone.

We should be humble by knowing we are nothing. It does not humble forcedly naturally we should be humble. The Lord was descended into manger of folder humbly, what we are!

Sermon 126 The movement of salvation and the change of the natural world (Ps 114:1-8)

1. The fact that God revealed his power to save his people and changed the natural world expressed the aspect of the character in Christianity salvation. The Christian salvation is not related to the heart and mind relation only but the universal. That is, it is the movement of salvation that changes the human heart and also even the body and natural world.

2. In the movement of Exodus of Israel the power of the Lord revealed much and then changed the natural world. As we see this one what we should think is as several things.

1) The shaking of natural world by the power of God proved the fact that how much powerful it is! That is, it is the fact that before the creator God, the creature's world obeys him. Just like that, it is like the fact that one word Jesus commanded calmed down the wave of the sea.

2) The fact that the natural world was shaken by the power of salvation of God has the metaphor meaning. That is, it has the spiritual meaning that the great sin like mountain, sea also should be destroyed before the power of God.

Sermon 127 Offer the glory to the Lord (Ps 115:1-18)

1. He entreats that he glorify only God.

We remember verse 1 in this Psalms, “Not to us, O LORD, not to us, but to your name give glory, for the sake of your steadfast love and your faithfulness!” in our impression. It is a fearful word for the glory returns to the man. If the glory that God should receive returns to the man, it is sin that he steals God’s possession as a man.

2. He requests to escape the mocking of the all nation for the glory of God. (verse 2)

All nations are the men not to know God, mocked the believers and said “there is no God”. The saints are angry to such mocking strongly. In the duration that God does not accomplish the prayer of saints, for all nations mock God wickedly continuously, this poet supplicates to God sincerely. Therefore he assures the fact that God is alive and his blessing is in the saints surely. (3, 9-15) In the same time he assures that the religion of idolatry in all nations is useless. (4-8) the prayer of the saint that is angry to the mock of all nations should be answered surely. For example it is like the prayer that as Judah king, Hezekiah prayed to God, he destroyed the military of Assyria king Sannacherib, 185000. (II King 19:14-20, 35-37)

1) Then Hezekiah embraced the righteous angry for mock of Lachish to God and prayed. (II King 19:14-19) He did not pray with personal emotion as well as with the national emotion. He felt the angry for the fact that the holy name of God was mocked and put the letter of Lachish before God. God pleases the fact that has the righteous angry to the one to mock the name of God. It is abominable to compromise with the one to mock God. The reason that such righteous prayer should be answered is for the fury of God to the wicked thing. On 1556, to persecute the protestant believers where was at Bohemia, Noyhouse and his company to go to the emperor Maximilian on the oxen cargos crossed over the river Daube and then six warriors were died and also Noyhous was died too.

2) Hezekiah knew that only Jehovah was true God and prayed by depending on only him. (II King 19:15, 18) There are many events that the men to depend on only Jehovah wholeheartedly should be saved in history. Ps 115:4-8 also is the word that it pointed the fact that the pagan idol is vanity and nothing and prayed. Please read them in detail.

Sermon 128 My heart at the time that God listens to my prayer (Ps 116:1-2)

1. To love God

“I love the LORD, because he has heard my voice and my pleas for mercy.”(verse 1) The fact that God listens to our prayer is the evidence that he loves us. The heart of the one that feels this love has the thanksgiving before God and the heart to love him passionately. The saint feels God’s love deeply in the answer of his prayer.

1) He feels the great love of God that does not forget us and remember us. Is 49:15, 16 said, ““Can a woman forget her nursing child, that she should have no compassion on the son of her womb? Even these may forget, yet I will not forget you. Behold, I have engraved you on the palms of my hands; your walls are continually before me.” Ps 40:17 said, “As for me, I am poor and needy, but the Lord takes thought for me. You are my help and my deliverer; do not delay, O my God!”

2) For the sovereignty Lord in the heaven listens to my supplication how much thankful thing it is! The men enjoy to participate into my wonderful thing but leave my misery thing and has no the power to save me. Now it is obvious that as the sovereignty Lord in the heaven listens to my prayer he loves me. The love is so great. As we receive only the love of a person, we are impressed, As we receive the love of the Lord of all things, how much hot our heart is!

Therefore Augustine received the answer of God and prayed, “ O Lord, I love the Lord too lately.” He loves God and also said, “ Lord, if I look at your face in the future, in this world I shall receive any troubles!.” It is precious that the saint prays and is saved out of the tribulation. But more precious thing that it is the fact that he loves God. This is the grace to get one thing and to get both benefits. To know the Lord is happened in the general believer, the devil also is afraid of the Lord. But to love the Lord is happened in the saint to receive much grace.

Just like that, as the man receive the answer of God in his prayer, he feels unspeakable thanksgiving and fear and loves God by offering his whole things. As Catherine of Siena, the Saint took the spiritual fellowship with the Lord, after she was impressed, “ Do you know how much suffering do I take for you? Do not think your suffering for me difficultly.” She devoted herself to the Lord in her whole life and loved the Lord. She killed her volition and obeyed the will of the Lord only in her whole life. As on 1374, the pandemic were happened, she devoted herself to take care of the patients in day and night and took care of leper in the outside of the city.

2. The answer of prayer makes the praying person prayed continuously.

Our text verse 2 said, “Because he inclined his ear to me,

therefore I will call on him as long as I live.” The fact that the saint receives the answer of prayer is a great blessing, As the result the fact that he is the man of prayer in his whole life it also to be get one thing and to get both benefits. As we pray much we can offer true prayer little to God. The man to receive the answer of prayer knows that prayer is the most benefit thing and tries to pray in his whole life. Therefore RA Torray said, “ Prayer makes our time saved Because after we pray and then as we takes our business, it becomes well. But if we do not pray, for the business become worse, we spend only our time.” Hudson Taylor was a China missionary in the early time, whenever he got some difficult issues and said, “Do it with the power of your knee.” Samuel said that to pause the prayer is sin. (I Sam 12:23) For David prayed in his whole life as the result of the answer of prayer, he was happy indeed.

3. Rest (7, 8)

As the saint sees the salvation of God as the result of prayer in the tribulation, from now his heart gets peace. Because he was saved once, does not he save us the second time? For he got the answer of prayer and got the peace in his heart he got both grace in one time.

We do not know our future. But we know God. The reason that we do not know the future is for making us repented and prayed. Repentance and prayer are the prophesied wisdom. Let’s look at only God. If we

meet him, we see what he revives us or, we shall be died in the breast of God as we shall be died. Therefore the one to receive the answer of prayer should be peaceful in his heart. Because the one to approach to the Lord and to pray to him should be gotten the peace, the Lord said, “Come to me, all who labor and are heavy laden, and I will give you rest.” (Mt 11:28), The Apostle Paul said, “do not be anxious about anything, but in everything by prayer and supplication with thanksgiving let your requests be made known to God. 7And the peace of God, which surpasses all understanding, will guard your hearts and your minds in Christ Jesus.”(Philpp 4:6, 7)

Sermon 129 Make Jehovah as my side (Ps 118:6-9)

The weak persons get the courage and are succeed under the strong background and the support. Because our all men are weak, we can do this one that one under the background of strong God. Then who can stand up in the hand of God? Only the one to depend on God can do it. The man should know the fact that he cannot depend on the man. Ish 2:22 said, “Stop regarding man in whose nostrils is breath, for of what account is he?”, and our text verse 9 also says “It is better to take refuge in the LORD than to trust in princes.” The reason that to escape into Jehovah is better than to trust the officials can be think of several things.

1. Escaping to Jehovah. That is, depending on Jehovah.

Jehovah pleases only the one to depend on him. (Heb 11:6) Then as whoever trust on Jehovah and become the one that Jehovah pleases, how much powerful background he has! Luther said “the fact to trust on Jehovah is more superior to the best service to Jehovah for God.”

2. To depend on God is superior on to depend on the man.

We can reveal several reasons that we can think of as followings. Those are, 1) because the man is false but God always true. (Rom 3:4) 2) because the man execute with the egoism but God do with love. (I Jn 4:8) 3) although the man has the heart to help the other, he himself is weak but he does not execute the thing for the other accident, (Is 2:22,

Prov 27:1), for God is omnipotence and is eternal, he accomplishes his promise directly. 4) Although the man helps the others, for he can do so only in this world, God can help us always in this world. . (Heb 13:8)

Sermon 130 The Word of Jehovah (Ps 119:1-168)

“How can a young man keep his way pure? By guarding it according to your word.” (Verse 9) “In the way of your testimonies I delight as much as in all riches.” (Verse 14), I will keep your law continually, forever and ever, (verse 44) the insolent utterly deride me, but I do not turn away from your law. (Verse 51) This blessing has fallen to me, that I have kept your precepts. , (verse 56) before I was afflicted I went astray, but now I keep your word. (Verse 67) It is good for me that I was afflicted, that I might learn your statutes. (Verse 71) The law of your mouth is better to me than thousands of gold and silver pieces. (Verse 72) For I have become like a wineskin in the smoke, yet I have not forgotten your statutes. (Verse 83), your commandment makes me wiser than my enemies, for it is ever with me. 99I have more understanding than all my teachers, for your testimonies are my meditation. 100I understand more than the aged, for I keep your precepts. (Verse 98-100) It is time for the LORD to act, for your law has been broken. (Verse 126) My eyes shed streams of tears, because people do not keep your law. (Verse 136) I look at the faithless with disgust, because they do not keep your commands. (Verse 158) Many are my persecutors and my adversaries, but I do not swerve from your testimonies. (Verse 157)

All above words reveal the heart of the saints to love the law (word) of God. Why is the law of God so lovely? Because the law of God does

not only command us but give the grace and the life at the same time.

As Jesus commanded to the woman to have the dried hand, “stretch out your hand” gave the power to stretch out it. The reason that He gives us the command does not bear the burden, but makes us tasted his grace.

Jesus said, “Take my yoke upon you, and learn from me, for I am gentle and lowly in heart, and you will find rest for your souls. 30For my yoke is easy, and my burden is light.” (Mt 11:29-30)

Sermon 131 The False Lip and the Dissension (Ps 120:1-7)

1. The lie with protective color.

This reveals all true word on the surface, and not to have the center of God in him but to have the life in the center of himself, that is, this is the life of both sides. Such one cannot be united with the saints of theism deeply.

2. False testimony

This is the lie to oppose the fact and the truth completely. Such lie is established by the ignorance to oppose the fact and truth or, insufficient evidence and prejudice. The witness should take the sure knowledge to the fact and also he should trust in the listened word without sure evidence and should not take the prejudice. For the pastor is the witness of truth, he should criticize the listened words sincerely as such thing. The false witness is the enemy of truth, accordingly he is the enemy of God. The society that the false testimony is current has much issues and quarrel is not stopped.

3. Partial lie

This is a lie that comes out of with the part of the fact and the truth. This is the craft lie. It is admitted by the foolish man for the part reveals some fact and some truth. Therefore it makes the great thing for the power to move foolishly. The partial lie, as Mt 26:61 said, is like the

false testimony that Jesus said that he shall destroy the temple and shall establish it again. Although Jesus said that the Jews destroys the temple and then he shall build up it again but he did not say that he himself shall destroy the temple by himself. (Jn 2:19)

4. The lie to break out the promise

For the practice of promise makes the men trusted in one another, it brings about in the church and the society. But in the society not to keep the promise, the men take doubt one another in the same time the men cannot be united one another accordingly it brings about the non-harmony.

5. The lie to say “I have no sin”.

I Jn 1:8 said, “If we say we have no sin, we deceive ourselves, and the truth is not in us.” The society that has the men that do not confess he himself is sinner takes always the quarrel.

6. The lie of the one to say that God lies.

It is the one to deny that Jesus is the son of God. IJn 2:22 said, “Who is the liar but he who denies that Jesus is the Christ? This is the antichrist, he who denies the Father and the Son. “. The one to deny that Jesus is Christ is the one to say big lie. It is the wicked sin that thinks God as the liar. Refer to I Jn 3:33 . Although the man keeps on honestly on all things but if he does not believe in Christ, he cannot be

escaped becoming the greatest liar. Such lying person has no peace.
How can the men to reject him enjoy the peace?

Sermon 132 My help comes out of Jehovah who created the heaven and the earth (Ps 121:1-8)

1. The creation of all things is the one that God made all things out of nothing.

It is the most difficult thing among the most difficult things. Therefore Moody said,” If we believes in creation Genesis chapter 1:1 teaches, we cannot help but to believe all miracles in the Scripture.” Then as God created all things he has no hard work, but he realized them by his word. As we see it, we know that how much great his power is. He created all things in the heaven and earth by his word.

2. God to create the heaven and the earth claims all things of the heaven and the earth in the present.

Therefore he can move the power of heaven and earth anytime for salvation of his people. How much does he love his people? He himself(begotten sin Christ) received the suffering until he was died by shedding his blood to save him. Because of it, shall not he use the power of heaven to create all things easily by his word? Therefore the resurrected Jesus commanded to the Apostle for the evangelism of gospel and said as followings. That is, “And Jesus came and said to them, “All authority in heaven and on earth has been given to me. 19Go therefore and make disciples of all nations, baptizing them in the name of the Father and of the Son and of the Holy Spirit, 20teaching them to

observe all that I have commanded you. And behold, I am with you always, to the end of the age.” (Mt 28:18-20) Christ uses the heaven and the earth to save his chosen people. He permitted famine to all land of Canaan in order to immigrate the Israelite into Egypt and permitted the abundant harvest in Egypt. Just like that, God cast the great event to great all nations to accomplish his promise given to his few people (Gen 15:13). As we read en 41:46—45:28 in detail God informed the fact to move all world for his chosen people.

3. God does not work only the so great thing with the great power to create the heaven and the earth.

He interferes very small thing too by his great power. He counts until the number of our hair , he does not make a sparrow dropped down in the lan without his permission. (Mt 10:29, 30) The small work in the world is not a small work actually. The great fire in Chicago in America was happened by the small thing that a cow in the fold kicked out the lamp.

Sermon 133 Seek the peace for Jerusalem (Ps 122:6-9)

I think that the word “Jerusalem” in this Psalms is the symbol in the New Testament. Therefore we try to think of the pray for church. Especially this sermon is depended on verse 6. Praying for the church comes loving church. The degree of our prayer for the church reveals the degree of our love for the church. The one not to pray the church is the one not to love the church. But the one to pray for the church should seek the peace of church above of all. Here the word, “rest” means “the peace”. The peace of church is thought as two things.

1. The spiritual peace with God.

This is the essential aspect of church peace.. Without having this one there is no peace among the believers. The spiritual peace that the above said is produced as the believers believe in the gospel truly and repent. As the faith of the believer grows up more and his repentance is sincere, God comes nearby them and the peace in his heart are grown up more.

2. The peace among the believers.

The church claims the purity and also in the same time she claims peace. But it is difficult that these two things are claimed together. As they claim the purity because they are attacked by the men that are not pure, it is easy to quarrel. Therefore the wise leaders should try to exist

commonly for these two things. In the situation without sincere peace, the purity also is not established effectively. Peace is not the element to establish purity. Refer to Heb 12:14.

If the believers claim the peace and they want to produce the fruit of righteousness, 1) They should be humble. As the arrogant is stayed, it is natural that the quarrel should be happened. In the life of church the believer can have the quarrel for two reasons. That is, (1) The vain arrogant believers. Such man despised the others unconditionally, he looked down the believers that not to be worthy to his taste and live as full of oneself. Before such believers there is no the teacher. (2) The arrogant believers to work much good things for the church. For such men know the truth and has the power of business, they establish the virtue and merit. But as they are dropped down into the temptation and they become the darkness they always remember their merit and then they try to sit down on the seat to be entertained. 2) For make peace they should forgive one another. As we forgive the other finally the benefit should be come to himself. Prov 19:11 said, “Good sense makes one slow to anger, and it is his glory to overlook an offense. “. As the believers do not share good relationship one another by forgiving in peace, but they have many cases to divide their small fault like dividing their small hair. It has no love as well as is a cruel activity.

Sermon 134 Of waiting for the Lord (Ps 123:1-4)

1. What does to wait for the Lord mean?

This is the expression that the faith that believe in the Lord with the concept of time. That is, this means that is not changed for long time and depends on the Lord. Ps 37:3-9 reveals such meaning obviously. Refer to Ps 130:5. It is easy that we wait for the Lord temporary the temporary trust is essentially, but it is difficult to have unchangeable trust for long time. But the believer can do it too by the grace of God. For trust reveals detail and sincerer character by only long days, it has little value comparably.

As the above said, the one to wait for the Lord executes so for the motive that the accomplishment of his wish to a certain thing. What we should be careful of should not wait for the Lord in the meaning of using the Lord. Above of all we should treat the Lord himself precious although we do not accomplish our wish; we should take sufficiency for only the Lord. Then the heart to trust the Lord is kept on continuously. If we inclines into the accomplishment of our wish to a certain thing than the Lord, the heart of trust to believe in the Lord shall be disappeared at the time we do not know.

2. The benefits to wait for the Lord.

1) The Lord is omniscience and omnipotent, and loves the elected people so much we, the chosen people should be patient well and

should wait for at the difficult time too. In our trouble time we should remember four things. That is, 1) the fact we meet the trouble place came out of the Lord. 2) God gives the power to endure at that place. 3) God makes such place blessed. 4) Later God lead us in order to leave such seat. As we remember above four things we can wait for endure the work of the Lord in the trouble place too.

2) In a certain time, as we attack to solve the trouble by our power, rather he makes some problem. Sometimes as we depend on the Lord in silence and wait for him, it may be solved automatically. A we attack to do it; rather the issue may be conflicted only. But this word never means that as the believer meets the adversity he can abandon it and keep on neglect. This means that as the believer has no power to solve the difficult issue, he should commit to the Lord in silence and wait for in his prayer.

Sermon 135 The one who stand up in the side of God (Ps 124:1-8)

1. Who is the one in the side of God?

1) He is the one belong to the election of God. The Scripture of New Testament and Old Testament teach only the chosen people are the object to receive the grace of God obviously. Rom 9:16 said “So then it depends not on human will or exertion, but on God, who has mercy. “. The believers do not feel interest to the doctrine of election well unfortunately. The reason is for it is difficult that they themselves know to belong to election or not. But the fact we are elected is not a difficult issue. It is not the issue of some hard philosophy. If we have true faith to believe in Christ sincerely, It is the evidence that we were elected. Moody said, “ Our faith is the reflection of eternal purpose of God.”, and Calvin said, “Christ is the mirror of election”. That is the fact that we believe in Christ means the mirror that we know our election.

2) The one to belong to the election of God is to stay in the side of God.

We know the wil of God by the volition of the this heaven. The will of God is revealed by the word of the Scripture. When we know the Scripture we should study it (Ps 1:2), obey the word (Jn 7:17), and we should receive suffering to keep on the word. (Ps 119:71)

2. The one to belong to the side of God receive the special protection of God.

Special protection are promised to the one in the side of God. Ps 121:8 said, “The LORD will keep your going out and your coming in

from this time forth and forevermore. “. God has the affair to protect even the body of the chosen people. But moreover he protects their souls eternally. Because the soul is more precious than body. The fact that the body sometimes is afflicted is benefit to the soul, At that time God abandons it that the body may receive the affliction. Ps 119:71

said, “It is good for me that I was afflicted, that I might learn your statutes.” Refer to Heb 12:10-13. A great female saint, Francis

Havergal on her disease bed requested to read Ish 42:6 to his friend.

The word in it, “I am the LORD; I have called you in righteousness; I will take you by the hand and keep you; I will give you as a covenant for the people, a light for the nations,” Havergal listened to the word, and pointed three words, “I will take you by the hand “, “I remember you “, “and keep you” and said, “ Well I will just go Home on that.”

God protects his chosen people and he protects that they may know it but moreover he protects more than they do not know them. We think that in the dangerous sinful world we have the events to be died almost without knowing them. But in the all dangers, the one to protect is just God. Does the devil kill us every day? Does the devil review us in our sleeping time after it came into us.

Sermon 136 The one who depends on Jehovah (Ps 125:1-5)

1. The one to depend on God is not shaken. (verse 1)

The heart of man is like the change of the morning and evening, the background he depends on also takes much change. 1) For he depends on Jehovah, he is not shaken for he lives the life of true conscience. Prov 28:1 said, “The wicked flee when no one pursues, but the righteous are bold as a lion.” 2) For he depends on Jehovah because Jehovah is his dwelling place, his background is not shaken. Ps 90:1 said, “Lord, you have been our dwelling place in all generations.”

2. God protects him to be strengthen eternally. (verse 2)

Like the mountains were surrounded around Jerusalem several times, God protects the believer reveals the fact that his protection is so faithful. God protects the believers so. But the one to know such wonderful fact is few. As we lives by knowing the fact that God protects them, we taste sweetness in our lives. Because among all conflict things the providence of God to protect us is main point.

Although it is difficult aspect that the believer knows the fact to be protected by God, it has the aspect to know easily. For example, after the pastor Spurgeon preached at a place all congregation gathered there came out of it the church building was destroyed. The event reveled the fact that the congregation were not harmed by the protection

of God obviously. In Japan, two certain missionaries proclaimed the evangelism at a deep village and returned to his house they met the bugler, suddenly a violent dog was appeared and fought with him they were saved . At one time, at a Japan region, Abasiri , a faithful believer had the orchard to plant 1000 apple trees. Miserably for the apple trees in the orchard got the worm, then he was worry about the big loss for it. Then the believer caught the worm with his whole family but they could not solve it. Therefore he prayed with his family faithfully about this issue. Next day what they were surprised was the fact that some birds came into the orchard and killed the worms for all day long. (Knight, 3000 Illustrations for Christian Service). As the above said, God protects the believers and helped them externally but he makes them endured all troubles by bestowing the grace into their heart so much, The martyrs were endured by receiving the grace of God in their heart. As a martyr, Bayneham was burned at the stake, he thought that the fire to burn him was like the bed of rose flower.

Sermon 137 Reap as you sow (Ps 126:1-5)

Gal 6:7-9 says, “Let the one who is taught the word share all good things with the one who teaches. Do not be deceived: God is not mocked, for whatever one sows, that will he also reap. For the one who sows to his own flesh will from the flesh reap corruption, but the one who sows to the Spirit will from the Spirit reap eternal life. 9And let us not grow weary of doing good, for in due season we will reap, if we do not give up. “.

1. Let’s weep and scatter the seed. (verse 5)

The men try to reap good fruit without sacrifice. First of all it is to break out the law that God build up, it becomes sin. God says, “And to Adam he said, “Because you have listened to the voice of your wife and have eaten of the tree of which I commanded you, ‘You shall not eat of it,’ cursed is the ground because of you; in pain you shall eat of it all the days of your life;”(Gen 3:17) And also He says, “By the sweat of your face you shall eat bread,” Therefore the Proverb said “An inheritance gained hastily in the beginning will not be blessed in the end.” (Prov 20:21) And also it said, “The getting of treasures by a lying tongue is a fleeting vapor and a snare of death.” (Prov 21:6)

2. Taking harvest as to planting.

The word, “for whatever one sows, that will he also reap “ that the Christianity teaches is not the theory of mechanical compensation. What is the theory of mechanical compensation? For example it as the Confucius said. “ as we sow the red beans, we get red beans, and we plant cucumber we get cucumber” and “ the house to give alms should be happened a wonderful thing absolutely.” But this is not the thought in criteria of the view of personal God, but it is the thought to be depended on egoism. That is, like the man executes goodness, the law of cosmos pays the goodness mechanically. But the principle of goodness reward, punishment wickedness is depended on the view of personal God. It is depended on the fact that living God pays by holy judging by his omnipresent wisdom. Therefore the activity of the compensation has no the mechanical character but perfect personal character. For one and two examples, Prov 11:24 says, “One gives freely, yet grows all the richer; another withholds what he should give, and only suffers want.” And also it points to the wicked man, “For man does not know his time. Like fish that are taken in an evil net, and like birds that are caught in a snare, so the children of man are snared at an evil time, when it suddenly falls upon them. “. (Ecc 9:12) , he is like “He is like a shrub in the desert, and shall not see any good come. He shall dwell in the parched places of the wilderness, in an uninhabited salt land.” (Jer 17:6) Except it refer to Ps 1:4, 37:2, 35, 36, 83:13. And it points to the good man he is like “He is like a tree planted by water, that sends out its roots by the stream,”(Jer 17:8) and “But I am

like a green olive tree in the house of God. I trust in the steadfast love of God forever and ever.”(Ps 52:8). Except them, refer to Job 5:20, Ps 92:12, Prov 11:28, Is 44:4 Hos 14:7, 8.

As the above said, for the compensation of God to goodness of man his wickedness is not mechanical, in the compensation to pay goodness it is abundant by the principle of grace. Therefore God says, “but showing steadfast love to thousands of those who love me and keep my commandments. “ (Ex 20:6) Therefore we like the word of Ps 126:1-6, “Those who sow in tears shall reap with shouts of joy! “ (verse 5) receives more abundant blessing than his effort, he believe in the fact , “ his mouth shall be filled with laugh” (verse 2) The king Menathe committed much sin and he was arrested and was pulled into Assyria, but the result he repented at Assyria, he was returned to Jerusalem and became the king. (II Chro 33:10-13) What he repented was not the goodness not to be so great. But God for God gave mercy to the repented one, God blessed him so. We should think that God pays goodness abundantly, let’s try to execute the goodness more.

Sermon 138 Look up only Jehovah (Ps 127:1-5)

1. Look at only Jehovah.

Without the blessing of God there is no good things. Prov 16:1-3 said, “The plans of the heart belong to man, but the answer of the tongue is from the LORD. All the ways of a man are pure in his own eyes, but the LORD weighs the spirit. Commit your work to the LORD, and your plans will be established.”

It is good that we the believers devote themselves to do good works, it is fault that it shall be accomplished by my power urgently. How much passionate did David also establish the temple of God? Read Ps 132:1-5. But as God did not permit it, he also could not establish up it without any choice. The one to establish some things well is only God. The source of blessing is only God. because he is the creator. The one not to believe the fact that the creator God exists shall not be thought the fact that the source of blessing is God. But the man cannot despise the fact that the creator exists. The one to believe in the fact that all things in the heaven and the earth were made by the creator finally claims the fact that he believe in the coincidence theory of all things, which claims that all things came out of accident. But the fact that whatever came out of accident is not is proved by the biologists. Therefore it is difficult to believe in the coincidence theory of all things, which claims that all things came out of accident more than the doctrine

of creation. We believe that according to the teaching of Scripture God created all things in the heaven and the earth., and control all things by the covenant that he gave to the man. The one , the source of all things is the creator of all things.

2. Let's become the sleeping one.

Our text verse 2 said, "It is in vain that you rise up early and go late to rest, eating the bread of anxious toil; for he gives to his beloved sleep. ". As we see the word, We, the believers should know that they should become the sleeper.

1) The sleeping of proper time is precious. As the man sleeps, good changing is happened in it. Although Adam lost his one rib in his sleeping, but he got his wife. (Gen 2:21, 22) As we have vain anxiety, we have many cases that it is disappeared actually.

2) How can we keep on peaceful sleep? (1) By having peaceful conscience we can sleep in peace. The peaceful conscience is the conscience remitted by believing in the atoned blood of Christ. (2) By following Christ, as we keep on the conscience of faith, we can sleep in peace. The martyr, Marquis of Argyle was taken deep sleep in the morning of his martyrdom, A martyr, Ridley was kept on the peaceful sleep after he returned his brother that visited him to console him. (3) As we have the safe heart to depend on God, we can take peaceful sleep. The kings take peaceful sleep by caring of guards around him. But the

believer always although he is alone he feels safety by depending on only the Lord. Christ never throw away the redemptive saints by his blood.

Sermon 139 The Blessing of family (Ps 121:1-6)

The Psalms treats the blessing of family.

1. The importance of family

Family is the foundation of nation and church life. The nation that the family is prosperous is revived. For example America is a good country; the family in the nation is established in good order. Not only is that, in the development of church the family also important. Baxter who was a famous British pastor was inaugurated at a regional church. He, first of all, devoted himself to take family worship. The famous preacher, Spurgeon said, “The one to be finished the family worship should receive the woe.” Family is so important in the life of church. Therefore the one to receive the blessing in his family is the one to receive great blessing.

2. From where does the blessing of family come?

The blessing of family comes out of “Zion” (verse 5) Zion is the metaphor of church. The church makes the believers known the gospel. Keeping on the evangelism and doctrine are not executed by non-church persons. It has been executed by the systematic church since the beginning time. In such meaning the church is the mother of the saints. God treated the church importantly and established her on the earth. As God blesses us his blessing, he gives through the church. Therefore our

believers and church have the important relationship each other. All blessed believers should know that the church life is blessed life and should execute it faithfully. The first president of America, Washington did not absent of the church worship almost.

Sermon 140 The one who persecutes the Saints (Ps 129:1-8)

1. The saints receive much persecution in the world

II Tim 3:12 said, “Indeed, all who desire to live a godly life in Christ Jesus will be persecuted, “. Refer to Jn 15:18-25 Rev 1:9. The way that the saint walks is the way off persecution, it is sure that it is the way of hope. A certain faithful believer who participated into the warfare in II World war and returned said as following, “ If whoever send me and tells that as I go to any mountain there are many wild animals, and as I go for some times, I find out a dangerous river, Then as I found out the dangerous things actually as he pointed out them to me, Although I got the trouble heart, I should be assured to go to the way rightly. Just like that, as our believers are persecuted by the warning of Jesus, we can assure that the way of our faith is the way of hope and the way of the eternal life obviously.”(Knight, 3000 Illustrations for Christin Service p 492)

2. The one to persecute the saints should be failed and return to God or, should be destroyed. (2, 4, 5, 6)

Our text said that the persecutors , “Greatly have they afflicted me from my youth, yet they have not prevailed against me. “ (verse 2), “The LORD is righteous; he has cut the cords of the wicked. “ (verse 4). This words means their failure. The figure of their failure are several. One of them is to understand their sin and to stop the persecution.

When Pastor J. H. Crowell rode a ship at 16 years old and went to any place, he was persecuted by the sailors for he was a believer so much. Then he was bound his hands on the mast and received a lot of beatings, and after that he was cast into the sea and was almost died. But he climbed on the ship and could avoided his death. Before the night came on, there were some of them that were understood their sin and were saved.” (Knight, 3000 Illustrations for Christian Service, p 491)

Many affairs that the men to persecute God’s people (the saints) were destroyed should be happened. All nations to oppress Israel, God’s chosen people were destroyed. For examples, Egypt, Assyria, Babylon etc. were destroyed for the sin to persecute God’s people. So we cannot say that the person to persecute the saint should be persecuted. Our text verse 6 said, “Let them be like the grass on the housetops, which withers before it grows up,.” The persons to persecute the believers should be destroyed by his persecuted sin obviously.

Sermon 141 The Hope of the sinner belongs to only God. (Ps 130:1-8)

1. The man himself has no hope.

Our text verse 3 said, “If you, O LORD, should mark iniquities, O Lord, who could stand? “ Although we conceal our sin before the men we cannot hide them before God. Or, although we think not too have any sin for the darkness of our conscience, God looks at our sin by his eyes like fire. Prov 16:2 said, “All the ways of a man are pure in his own eyes, but the LORD weighs the spirit.” Actually we ourselves cannot be hidden before the men of the world. Even our all secret should be revealed after some time were passed away. There is no the man not to do such thing. Because all men are the sinners. The fact that the man is the sinner is revealed by two examples. 1) As we take the fellowship with our friends, at the first time he seems to be good. But after some time all faults are appeared. 2) We know that all men is the sinner by the word of the Scripture. The teaching of this fact come out of the Scripture so much. Especially, refer to Rom 3:10-18. The Scripture said, “ the wage of sin is death” (Rom 6:22) As we see the fact that every man should be died, it is obvious that all men are the sinners.

2. The purpose to remit the man without hope

Our text verse 4 said, “But with you there is forgiveness, that you may be feared. “. After the man was corrupted God did not throw away the

men, but he chose some of them and were remitted and made them taken the people to fear Himself. Remission is mysterious just like that. Therefore the people to be participated into this grace 1) think that this work is more wonderful thing than the creation and take the fear of God. . By the work, the fact that the holy people to serve God were produced is so mysterious unexpressed thing. 2) And the people participated into the grace are more humble and more thankful and should be taken to fear of God. If we accomplish our salvation by ourselves, the result of such salvation shall make us taken no humility and no thanksgiving. Humility makes us depended on only God wholeheartedly and brought about the blessing of possession. Accordingly the salvation is abundant in thanksgiving and joy.

3. Waiting for Jehovah (5-8)

What the prisoner in prison longs for every day and every month shall be the released day. Just like that, the sinner waits for to receive the solution of sin issue and to be saved out of it. Therefore can the man take such hope? The Scripture said that it is possible.

If God has no impossibility and mercilessness, there is no such hope to the man. But God is the Lord of power to create all things in the heaven and the earth. Cannot God, to make something out of nothing, (Rom 4:17) establish up the method to forgive the sinner? Not only that, for he is the merciful God he loves to forgive the sinners to fear Him.

For the one to condemn is only God, only he has the power to remission.
But actually he is merciful and pardoning God. The man gets the hope
on only this way.

Sermon 142 Two criteria of the prayer that God can answer (Ps 132:1-18)

The author of this Psalms wanted that God listened to his petition n for two reasons. First, he wanted to remember the anxiety of David (1-9), Second, he wanted that God remember what he took vow faithfully. (10-18)

1. He wants that God remembers the anxiety of David. (1-9)

What was the anxiety of David? It was that before he found out the tabernacle of the Lord he cannot sleep in peace. It was the expression of his faith. We can find out the devotion of David in the Psalms. This Psalms also revealed also that he got the passion to the tabernacle of God. David said, in Ps 69:9, “For zeal for your house has consumed me, and the reproaches of those who reproach you have fallen on me. “. He offered so passion for the Lord. Although we devoted ourselves to the Lord, we cannot pay his grace. If we count his work as the price, although we count it eternally it cannot be finished. As we build up the church building to worship the Lord, we should offer more passion and sacrifice than our house.

At the early time of Korean church a certain saint took off the roofs of his house and covered on the church building.

For David was a king in one nation, he can take the peaceful life. But he did not pursue on the peace in this world and firstly he was worry about the tabernacle of God. It was like the devotion of Moses in Heb 11:24-26. That is, “y faith Moses, when he was grown up, refused to be called the son of Pharaoh’s daughter, 25choosing rather to be mistreated with the people of God than to enjoy the fleeting pleasures of sin. 26He considered the reproach of Christ greater wealth than the treasures of Egypt, for he was looking to the reward. “. The author of this Psalms prayed to God to remember the devotion of David as the above said. Although we received the wage of the forefather, and we can receive the blessing by the price of our forefathers. (Ex 20:6)

2. He wants that God remembers the vow to David. (10-18)

God does not breal out his vow. “Every good gift and every perfect gift is from above, coming down from the Father of lights, with whom there is no variation or shadow due to change “. (Jm 1:17) God promised the fact that his descendant become a king and the messiah shall come out of the line. (verse 17) For the author of this Psalms prayed for this promise should be accomplished surely. Although the water of the great sea shall be dried, one word that God promised should not be accomplished The one that is participated into the benefit of the faithful promise is only the man to believe in the promise This is the character of this promise. The blessing that this promise should bring is not related to the people not to believe in it (promise). Moody said that the

promise of God are strengthened like four pillars support. That is, 1) The pillar of righteousness of God and his holiness, for it God never deceive. 2) the pillar of the grace of God and his goodness, for it God never forget his people. 3) The pillar of his truth, for it he never change. 4) The pillar of his power, for it he accomplishes his promise possibly.

As we pray in the criteria of the word of God's promise that is, the word of the New Testament and the Old Testament, surely we should receive soon. Therefore before George Muller always pray, first of all he read the Scripture about the petition.

Sermon 143 Praise God (Ps 135:1-3)

1. The man to praise God (1,2)

Here, the man to praise God is called for the servants of Jehovah. The work that the servants execute is the service to Jehovah. But the service is not the work not to have delight. It is the delight work and the blessed work, he should be praised by them. What is the reason that the servants of Jehovah should praise? Although at this points we reveal several examples, 1) For they received the privilege to serve God. 2) For they received the power to serve God. 3) For God received their service 4) For the main part to serve God is the praise. 5) For the life of true praise lead the other to the Lord.

2. Why is God the object of praise?

Of this issue, the verses 4-21 reveal obviously.

1) The reason that he chose Israel (verse 4) The fact that God chose me and lives with him eternally among many persons, above of all is the thankful thing.

2) The reason that he control all things of the natural world. (5-8)

We believe that the natural world belongs to the control of God. The thought not to think so is dualism. That is, it is the wrong thought that the natural world is the other self-existent one without relating to God.

It is the kind of idolatry. The Scripture think that always all things in natural world are moved in the hand of God.

3) For the special providence of God (9-14)

God executes the reward to the good man and the punishment to the wicked in the history of this world. Without working this theory, there might be no any goodness in the world. Especially God protects his people that the church and keeps on her. Although many men to persecute the church and to delete her were happened since the beginning time, the church were revived continuously and are spread into all the world. The church was persecuted by the wicked nations like Egypt. But although the wicked nations were destroyed but the church remained until today. This comes out of the special providential protection of God.

4) For the idols in all nations are vain but our God is true God. (15-21) As we want to know the value of true things, we can know it in comparing to the opposite things. Just like that as we compare the Christianity with the pagan religions of idolatry, he know the value of Christianity and can praise God. The men to believe in the religions of idolatry become the low level as the vain religion, but the men to believe in God indeed they shall become noble level as the Christianity. Therefore although we think of only this fact the Christian should give thanksgiving and praise him.

Sermon 144 Of thanksgiving (Ps 136:1-20)

1. He thanks for the fact that God is God. (1-3)

He is our God and the supreme one of all gods and all Lords. This universe and the world is not the horrible world of isolated accident and destined not to have the owner, but is under the sovereignty Lordship of eternal, good, lovely God. Therefore we live in the hope as we live, as we are died lives in hope newly. If our God is not lifted up more than all gods and all Lords, we almost might become the servants of vain gods. The people of a certain nation has the man to serve 8 million gods. Therefore the men of the world that did not search for true God cannot help but to become the servant of lots of gods.

Therefore how much thankful we find out true God!

2. He thanks for the event that God to create all things of the heaven and the earth. (4-9)

All things that were created reveal the love of the Lord, especially we see the land we can know his love. Spurgeon said, “ For the earth is around the light, the wind and the heat are communicate well, exchanged state of night and day are kept on even. Accordingly the surface of the globe, And if the quality of the land is so soft, the people are dropped down into it, if it is more solid, they cannot cultivate, Because they is not more soft and more solid, they can live on it safely and also can cultivate on it. And also In the land steps has

the step of sand then the dirty water shall be purified, and the surface of the land there the mountain and plains they make the scene been beautiful and gives the benefit to the health of the men.” And all the host of heaven give the light to us. How much thankful it is!

3. He thanks for the grace of God to save . (10-29)

For two things the above said we should thank. But moreover we should thank for the grace he saves. God did not commit his created men to the nature and he lead them by himself and especially saves them. The people of Israel was saved by the power of God from the Exodus time and finally was led into the land of Canaan. God did not live until that time, Today 20th century also is alive and punish the wicked by the natural world and saves the church. In the Christian history, such spiritual miracles had been happened sometimes. Whenever the gospel was persecuted, the gospel walk ahead by the spiritual power widely. In the church history the external supernatural events were happened like the people of Israel had seen, even the persecution the saints received the comfort. Huss, a martyr of Bohemia was martyred and prophesied, “ Within 100 years after I was died, the man that the persecutors cannot kill should be come.” Actually after 100 years of his death, Luther was raised and established the Religion Reformation. Joao Maaxi, who was a saint in Africa prayed raining as all men were worry about for drought, the great raining came down. Such things were happened in the New Testament so much. Although

we do not concentrate to such thing, it is fact that such strange events are happened. What we thank now for the work of Holy Spirit to make our souls revived more than such miracles.

Sermon 145 Give thanksgiving to Jehovah (Ps 136:1-26)

1. What does thanksgiving mean?

It does not point the thanksgiving with only the word but is all things to relate to the heart, the life and even the expression. The one to thank serves God by responding to the favor of God, and serves by offering all things to Him. Such one to thank wants to serve the Lord more by his serving, and also he has the heart to offer more by his offering. Because the gift God provided is so great. (Rom 8:32). We should thank to God, “King Solomon made 200 large shields of beaten gold; 600 shekels of beaten gold went into each shield. “(II Cor 9:15) The system of “the day of Thanksgiving” was settled on November 26 by America president, Washington in the beginning and was declared. The contents of the declaration included the phrase that let’s offer “Sincere and humble thanks “to God by the heart united by all states. The United States of America was the nation to give thanksgiving to God in the beginning time. In contemporary, the nation loves to give alms to the other nations in the meaning of thankfulness to God’s grace. Therefore the nation receives more blessing of God. (Act 20:35)

2. The reason to give thanksgiving (2-26)

1) Thanking for Supremes of God (2, 3) above of all, the believer should please for God Himself and should praise Him. (I Cor 1:31) The one to accept God and to live with him has greater treasure than the

entire world although the believer are deprived all things, if he serves only his God, that is okay. Although Job lost all his children and his property and said, “The LORD gave, and the LORD has taken away; blessed be the name of the LORD.” He was sufficient to whatever Jehovah executed. Just this one was the faith to take sufficient to the only God.

2) Thanking for God that alone executes the great miracle. (4-26) we here should consider the word, “alone”. He alone executed all miracles. “Miracle” is not strange thing to fill the curiosity of the man, but the great event that God reveals to give good blessing to the man. For examples, that is, he created the heaven and the earth (5-9); he redeemed the chosen people (10-22), His general providence (23-26).

3) \ just likes that, only he alone executed the good work. The one to execute such thing is only God. Therefore he is the good God to us without having two beings. We should thank for him eternally for his eternal love.

Sermon146 Weeping to remember Zion (Ps 137:1-9)

1. Not the weeping of human emotion, but the spiritual weeping is unspeakable precious.

The old saints to receive grace of God were the men of tears. In the day of Judges as the angel of Jehovah arrived at Bokim from Gilgal and rebuked the sin of the people, they cried out and repented. (Judg 2:4, 5) Ezra confessed the sin of his people and cried out and also Nehemiah also did so. (Neh 1:4, 5)

Hannah lamented in the affliction and prayed (I Sam 1:10) as David also took fasting and cried out and prayed as his infant son was sick. (II Sam 12:22) As Hezekiah also was warned his death by the prophet Isaiah, he was lamented and prayed. (Is 38:1-3) For true saint has the soft heart like flesh (Ezek 36:26) he lamented his sin and also cries out for the sin of the others.

2. Crying to long for the restoration of theocracy.

The weeping of this poet written in Psalms 137 is called for the crying of patriotism. But the patriotism is not physical but theism. It was the thought of patriotism that he took in the meaning to love his revelation. It was like the patriot of theism Moses took. (Heb 11:24-36) Such patriotism is not the center of nationalism, or, it is not the center of country in the world. It is to settle so that as they should throw away

the nation for God. It is true patriotism that to love nation also is executed for God.

The great leaders to establish up the foundation of the United States of America were such theistic patriots. In the council of establish American constitution, A famous Benjamin Franklin settled to begin with praying at every opened meeting by agreeing with it, Lincoln president was the man to pray sincerely to God. The word, “In God we trust” was engraved in the American currency, which it was the motto that the congress settled on 1864 through a farmer requested to the American financial department. Because the United States of America become the nation of theism they received the blessing of God until today.

We longs for the nation of sincere theism and also we cries out for not establish up such nation. In such meaning this poet longs for Jerusalem extremely. (5, 6)

Sermon 147 Of the reason that the saints should give thanksgiving

(Ps 138:1-8)

1. The reason that the word of Lord lifted up on all names of the Lord (verse 2)

According to a theory, “the meaning, “for you have exalted above all things your name and your word. “ is called for the fact that God reveals more valuable than his all natural revelation. 1) The natural revelation reveals the power of God, it does not reveal the will of God obviously, and it does not make us understood the sin of sinner. But the word of God (the Scripture) makes us known what the power of God makes him known his will obviously. Therefore the man takes to relationship to God by depending on only the word of the Scripture. As we hold the word of the Scripture in our heart by the inspiration of Holy Spirit, that is, it brings the effect to take God himself. God, just like that, lifted up the word of God (the word of the Scripture).

2. The reason that he answers as he prays and he strengthen his soul. (verse 3)

In the meaning of the answer of our prayer God can remove the external block. But among the answer of prayer more benefit is to make the praying person overcome the affliction of block well by he put the block still. The one to be trained to overcome the affliction by the

block looks at the hope and accomplishes by the personality of faith.
(Rom 5:4, 5)

3. The reason that the kings of all nations look up the fact to obey the word of God. (verse 4, 5)

David looked at the day of the New Testament that the knowledge to know Jehovah shall be proclaimed to the gentile.

4. The reason that God looked at the low one and looked down the arrogant and is the savior. (6, 7)

Our text says “For though the LORD is high, he regards the lowly, but the haughty he knows from afar.”. The term, “the lowly one” points to the humble one. The reason that God lifts up the humble man is for the humility is the qualification of the heavenly citizen. And the word, God knows “out of “ means that he hates the arrogant man extremely and he supervised him and remembers him and prepares the punishment for him.

5. The reason that the saint assures the fact that God accomplishes the salvation of saint and his happiness. (verse 8)

The Apostle Paul says, “And I am sure of this, that he who began a good work in you will bring it to completion at the day of Jesus Christ.”. (Phil 1:6) For David also took such assurance and prayed, “Do not forsake the work of your hands.” The queen Elizabeth in British

prayed according to such word of God, “ Look at the wound in your hands, Do not throw away what you makes with his hands.”.

Sermon 148 God who cannot be avoided and the destruction of the wicked man (Ps 139:1-24)

1. The man does not avoid out of the knowledge of God. (1-18)

God know nothing to ignore all things that our men execute. 1) The fact that he knows does not mean he knows it only but he stays in silence. He knows it and he interferes all things directly and indirectly. His knowing is same to his activity. 2) His knowing is different to the character of our knowledge. Is 55:8, 9 says, “For my thoughts are not your thoughts, neither are your ways my ways, declares the LORD. For as the heavens are higher than the earth, so are my ways higher than your ways and my thoughts than your thoughts.” Because the knowledge of God is so excellent the man cannot avoid it.

2. The destruction of the wicked men. (19-24)

The wicked one executes by himself and also he attacks like God does not know his activity. But God knows all things of their heart and their thought well. Therefore the day to punish him is arrived finally. We can see the fact that all cruel persecutors were misery in their result in the church history. Now we can see the obvious example as following. Stephan Gardner killed many believers, and then he finally took much heat like his body is broken, and his tongue came out and his tongue became black and was died. As Roman church opened the Trent council to block the Religious Reformation, Crecentius became

the chief. Among the council in an evening he wrote a letter to pope, a black dog strangely came on him. For he was surprised at and took disease and was died. If we reveal some examples that the men to kill the believers were punished violently, there were many cases. (Fox, Book of Martyrs Vol III pp 1088-1118) It was sure that the wife of John Fetty who was British martyr received the heavenly punishment obviously. After she informed her husband and made him arrested, soon she was insane. In one hand a 8 years old son of Fatty was arrested by the enemy and was martyred finally according to the example of his father.

Sermon 149 The Prayer that wants to be saved out of the hand of the wicked (Ps 140:1-13)

1. The method to harm the righteous by the wicked one.(2-5)

1) plot (verse 2). The saint does not take such attitude. For the saint knows that the one to save is only God, he does not use such bad means. He says that the right one is right and the wrong is wrong. He is simple like a baby.

2) Harming with the poison lip. (verse 3)

Evil saying makes the soul of the one to speak evil wickedly. But the wicked men makes the evil speaking as the weapon the righteous with evil speaking. They are the ignorant man for they do not know the word., “Like a sparrow in its flitting, like a swallow in its flying, a curse that is causeless does not alight.”(Pov 26:2) Prov 19:28 says, “A worthless witness mocks at justice, and the mouth of the wicked devours iniquity.” It means that the evil speaking of the wicked man finally should bring the woe.

3) Harming with violent activity of his hands. (verse 4) The evil man uses the violent power without having laws. They do not know that the secret of victory is not put in the righteousness but rather is put in the violent power. They is foolish +++that the violent power is righteousness. If the violent power is righteousness, does the tiger more powerful than the man, belong to more righteousness?

2. The confidence of the saints and the righteous. (6, 7)

1) The saint to write this Psalms says, “You are my God; “.

Although he is dropped down into trouble thing for it is sure that God is his God he has hope. Therefore he had prayed continuously. (verse 6 b) 2) For he think of the event that God protected in the past, he has hope. (verse 7) God to help in the past, he lives in the present and eternally, he does not need anxiety. Therefore he prayed in hope again. (8-11) 3) to have the assurance of salvation. (12, 13) The saint has no the reason to be frustrated eternally.

Sermon 150 The Attitude of David in the tribulation (Ps 141:1-10)

The evidence that this Psalms was written at the time of tribulation was revealed in verses 7-10 well. The attitude that David treated at the time of tribulation was as follows.

1. The faithful prayer (1, 2)

- 1) “Let my prayer be counted as incense before you, “. The reason to compare prayer to incense is for true prayer removes the ugly smell of sin. God pleases to listen to our prayer like incense.
- 2) “The lifting up of my hands as the evening sacrifice! “ Offering includes the utmost sincerity. As a martyr, Latimer was prisoned and prayed in utmost sincerity, for he bowed down once and he lost power, the other rose up him. It was the prayer to offer the utmost sincerity.

2. Caution of the word. (verse 3)

James said, “For we all stumble in many ways. And if anyone does not stumble in what he says, he is a perfect man, able also to bridle his whole body. “(Jm 3:2) Prov 17:28 said, “Even a fool who keeps silent is considered wise; when he closes his lips, he is deemed intelligent. “.

3. Not to compromise to the evil. (verse 3)

Compromise is the sin to mix with the others not to claim the word of God. finally. If we compromise with non-truth, latter soon our juniors shall follow it. Melancthon, who was a theologian of Lutheran church,

did not oppose the predestination but in explaining the truth of predestination he got the vague points. After him the Lutheran leaders followed the theory of cooperation between God and man, that is, to receive the salvation by the cooperation of God and man. We should hate the evil and should not compromise with it. Ps 119:163 says, “I hate and abhor falsehood, but I love your law. “. Ps 139:21 says, “Do I not hate those who hate you, O LORD? And do I not loathe those who rise up against you? “. Prov 6:16-19 says, “There are six things that the LORD hates, seven that are an abomination to him: haughty eyes, a lying tongue, and hands that shed innocent blood, a heart that devises wicked plans, feet that make haste to run to evil, a false witness who breathes out lies, and one who sows discord among brothers. “. Ps 26:5 says, “I hate the assembly of evildoers, and I will not sit with the wicked. “. Spurgeon said, “The one that does not hate sin and follows the hypocrisy leave the nest that the devil can sit down.” And also, “Although we hate the wicked man but we should not hate the life God created. And they should hate the thing that they themselves made and reveals. To hate the meeting of the wicked man is not too hate their soul, but hate their evil, It is the complete hatred (odium perfectum) As the heresy, Marcion looked at Polycarp, Polycarp did not say, Marcion asked , “ Do not you know me? Then Polycarp said,” I know that you are the elder son of Devil. (Soci to esse primogenitum diabolic.)” Bunyan pointed to the one to compromise with the evil and called for “Mr. Anything”, or, “Mr. Smooth man.

4. He received the rebuke of the righteous sweetly. (verse 5)
The man loves the flattering person to him. The old kings listened to the flattering word of treachery and were destroyed. We have the essential character to love the flattering person and hate the one to say rightly. We should repent such wicked character. An old writing also said, “The good medicine is bitter in our mouth but to heal the disease is good. The faithful word is annoyed to the ears, to work is good. Although such word is not compared to the Scripture, it needs our review.

Sermon 151 Of stating his situation before God. (Ps 142:1-7)

1. The heart state of the one to request to God.

It is easy that although we believe in God but actually we have the wrong heart to believe in the others more than God.

1) The believers bewilder for horrible heart sometimes and he does not concentrate to God that does not pray. It is the heart to afraid of the object of horror (for example, tribulation) more than God. It is the abominable heart of idolatry. Refer to Mt 10:28, 13:22.

2) The believers do not pray sometimes for busy time through the business for the Lord. Actually it is the abominable heart to love the business more than the Lord. It actually is the moving of vain honorable heart to love the business more than the Lord under the good title, “the business of the Lord” to satisfy the vain honorable heart without knowing himself. For he did so he does not follow the Lord but to follow his honorable heart. It is a kind of idolatry. As the believer lives such i

2. The motive that the believer requests to the Lord. (3-7)

1) As the heart of believer is broken, the reason that the Lord accept his statement.

2) The reason that the believer knows his difficult environment (3-7)

Sermon 152 The Sincere Supplication to long for the answer of prayer (Ps 143:1-12)

1. He requests that God should not judge but should listen to his prayer.

What David requests not to judge this world was not a strange petition. This word of David was the request not to judge only the servant of the Lord. For the servant of God is the elected by God he is not the one to be judged by his deed. He is the one that stay in the place to receive the remission. For he reveals the heart of God's servant, that is, "for no one living is righteous before you ". For the man is the sinner, he himself is a sinner to be able to do nothing. This is what he judges himself by the truth. This is the mark of God's children and God's servant. Matthew Henry said, "The one to judge himself shall not be judged in the future."

2. He was harmed by his enemy but he wanted that God answer his prayer. (3-7)

The thing that the heart is harmed is taken in anyone in this world. But we should cry out to God as we have broken heart. Then we awake the heart of hope again by reminding the experience of the past grace (verse 5) and become to pray. As the time to have broken heart, only prayer is the living way. As we makes the the time of broken heart been the chance of distress, we are dropped down into the unbelief and latter should be corrupted easily. Whitelock in British went to Sweden as the

special ambassador. Of Crommwell. He on the way he thought the unsafety of his nation and had taken insomnia. Then his servant to stay at the nearby room asked, “Sir Whitelock, before you were born in the world God rules over this world well?” He replied, “Of course”. And also he asked again, “After you leave this world Does God rule over this world well? And then he replayed. “Of course”. Then the servant said again, “Do you believe that during you live in the world he can rule over this world?” Then soon he took sleep in peace. (Knight, 3000 Illustrations for Christian Service, p 740)

We meet many works brought broken heart for the duration we live in this world. But we should cry out to God by the motive. It was the principle of attitude in the world David took.

3. The desire to accomplish by the answer of prayer. (8-12)

1) He wanted to listen to the word of Lord’s love. (verse 8) Ps 63:3 said, “Because your steadfast love is better than life,

2) my lips will praise you. “. Refer to Ps 63:5. 2) He wants the way to walk. (verse 8) This is to want that he reveals the right one in the principle of activity. For the man has the wrong attitude in the world he has many things to be wrong. 3) He wants to be delivered out of the enemy. (verse 9) The one to overcome the stronger enemy than me is only God. 4) He wants to make us executed the will of the Lord. (verse 10) The saint seeks holiness because he treats holiness more preciously than happiness. 5) He wants to be revived and the grace to save his

soul. (Verse 11) 6) He wants to destroy his enemy. (verse 12) This is not to remind in his heart to his personal enemy but God's enemy. The ethic of the Old Testament also says to pardon the personal enemy. (Lev 19:18)

Sermon 153 the life to know what the man is (Ps 144:1-11)

We can know what the man is by reviewing the word of God rightly. But because the men do not know what he is, he lives for his whole life vainly and are died in vain. Or, like he has no his soul, he spends the arrogant life for he has no the above of himself or, like he has no his soul, he lives like animal. We first of all should know what I myself am.

1. The word of God that is, the truth reveals the man rightly.
 - 1) All man is same (Prov 22:2), 2) he is the one is died by ephemera, (Job 4:19) 3) he is like the worm and muckworm (Job 25:6) 4) The one to return to the soil (Ecc 3:20) 5) he is like grass (I Pet 1:24), 6) he is the sinner not to have any righteousness (Rom 3:9 Eph 2:1) 7) he has the precious soul God created. (Mt 10:28) Therefore always his hope is put on the redemptive love and the heaven he brings up (Ecc 12:7) David also looked at the grace of God's exhortation in this Psalms, he hangs on this one and praised only it.
2. How can the man live, if the man is like the above things? The worldly rich men like Croessus (Lidia king BC 560-540) and Suksung in China were the men and the king to have the power like Alexander was the man, the eloquent speaker, Demosthenes was the man. They took the day of separation of the possession, the power and the eloquence eternally. But the man possessed such things he should be arrogant by ignoring that he himself is weak man. Only the wise man as he have some talent, position and glory also he can be humble

by knowing only God is his possession, as such things are disappeared he does not frustrate and also does not complain. Jonathan Edwards, Jonathan Edwards who was a famous revivalist in America as a pastor of Congregational church at Northampton in serving for about 3 years and took the great fame. But as he was rejected by the church at 47 years old, he took care of 10 children and he lived by knitting of his wife. But he complains nothing. Not only had that, as the church requested to help again to him he again helped her humbly. Latter he ws called for by red tribe church located at Stockbridge and helped her. He served pastoral ministry for 7 years there without any complaining. As Pishe bishop, a martyr was judged “today you should be died” at the day of execution, he asked to the chief, “what time should I be died? The chief replied “today at 9 o’clock.” And he asked again “What time is it now? “His chief replied “It is five o’clock.” Then he said, “Then makes me slept for two hours.” He met his death perfectly calm. Really the wise man realizes that he himself is only a man, but he does not treat the great issue until the external possession, honor, and the life of this world.

Sermon 154 The faithful prayer (Ps 145:18-21)

What does it mean to pray faithfully?

1. The faithful prayer is to pray with faith

The attitude to believe in God is just faithful attitude to God. Without having faith, we cannot please God. (Heb 11:6) The Scripture said, without faith, “For that person must not suppose that he will receive anything from the Lord”. (Jam 1:7) Without faith why shall we please God? 1) The one reason is for God is true. As faithfulness receives credit it accomplishes the purpose. For God is faithful as he is believed his relationship to the man gets sufficiency finally. The man that does not believe in God and seems to do the beautiful work so much is not admitted by God. He is not short to the beautiful work. Doubt is the greatest rebellion to truth. 2) The another reason that without faith he cannot please God is for the unbelief has the attitude not to know God as the one of love. Because God is love God wants very much the fact that the man depends on his love and return to Him in rejoices. Faith is the activity of love, which it is like the infant believes in his mom to love his mom. Faith is the activity to search for God’s love through the troubles and a certain great believer said, before me towards God, “Although the devil blocked the wall of stone I believe in God until I enter into him by breaking the stone wall.”

2. The faithful prayer is to pray in fidelity.

As we devote ourselves to do it, our prayer cannot practice well.

1) For our flesh is weak the prayer was blocked.

Mt 26:41 said, “Watch and pray that you may not enter into temptation. The spirit indeed is willing, but the flesh is weak.” The heart of regenerated saint has the good will to please God. Therefore we should pray faithfully. And Rom 8:7 said, “For the mind that is set on the flesh is hostile to God, for it does not submit to God’s law; indeed, it cannot.” This means that the corrupted human character is hostile to God he cannot obey the laws of God. Therefore if we pray faithfully it is easy that we become the slave of our flesh if we devote ourselves to pray our flesh is always the den of laziness to love games and safety. The internal corruption than the external enemy blocks our prayer more. (I Pet 2:11) Therefore we devote ourselves to pray not to give the chance to such enemies.

2) Because God does not answer the prayer and keeps on in silence and waits for it so much, as we tries to prayer faithfully, the prayer is executed well.

There are few reasons that God does not answer the prayer and keep on silence as followings. (1) Because he loves the praying saint, he sometimes keeps on silence. Zephani 3:17 said, “The LORD your God is in your midst, a mighty one who will save; he will rejoice over you with gladness; he will quiet you by his love;”. (2) Because he tests our

faith he sometimes keeps on sciences. The fact that Jesus kept on silence to Syrophoenician woman was an example (Mt 15:23) because the Lord looks at the fact that we believe in him faithfully and love him. We should pray faithfully and should not be frustrated.

3) For we do not pray for we are deceived by ourselves, as we try to do faithfully it become well. The things that we are deceived by ourselves, (1) Although we make decision to pray several times actually, the fact that we do not pray, (2) For God is invisible being in our sight we forget him and also we despise him. This is what he himself is deceived. For God insights our heart he sees our all secret things, we, although we pretend to pray, should not stay in the place that we ourselves are deceived but we should awake and pray faithfully.

4) For we do not pray by the lazy sin, as we are devote ourselves to pray, it shall do well. The secret that we overcome the laziness is to do faithful. Lazy is the sin to have protective color. For excuse to take care of the body there is many things to develop the laziness. Because such reasons we cannot pray, we should devote ourselves to do continuously and faithfully. To do faithfully means to do faithfully with the power of mind and also with his body. Body is a function of soul, as it is not trained it is difficult to execute the goodness that the soul wants and the power of body also is precious. Therefore Ecc 12:1 said, “Remember also you’re Creator in the days of your youth, before the evil days come and the years draw near of which you will say, “I have no pleasure in them”.

3. The faithful prayer is to pray wholeheartedly.

“But from there you will seek the LORD your God and you will find him, if you search after him with all your heart and with all your soul. “. (Duet 4:29) ““And now, Israel, what does the LORD your God require of you, but to fear the LORD your God, to walk in all his ways, to love him, to serve the LORD your God with all your heart and with all your soul, “ (Duet 10:12) , “and return to the LORD your God, you and your children, and obey his voice in all that I command you today, with all your heart and with all your soul, “ (Duet 30:2) , “when you obey the voice of the LORD your God, to keep his commandments and his statutes that are written in this Book of the Law, when you turn to the LORD your God with all your heart and with all your soul. “ (Duet 30:10) “and tore the kingdom away from the house of David and gave it to you, and yet you have not been like my servant David, who kept my commandments and followed me with all his heart, doing only that which was right in my eyes “, (I King 14:8) “I give thanks to you, O Lord my God, with my whole heart, and I will glorify your name forever. “ (Ps 86:12) “Trust in the LORD with all your heart, and do not lean on your own understanding. “ (Prove 3:5)

Sermon 155 Let's praise Jehovah with thanksgiving (Ps 147:7-20)

We have the wicked character that does not give thanksgiving. The men do not give thanksgiving to God for following reasons. 1) They do not give thanksgiving for their much vain desire. The men observe the great grace as small thing for the vain desire and treats true way as vain thing. 2) They do not give thanksgiving for they do not know their much sin. If they are paid by their sin they already were punished horribly, they do not know the fact that they were voided by the grace of God. As Jesus lived in the world the sinful woman understood her sin and cleaned the feet of the Lord with her tear. The tear was the one of her thanksgiving for her remission, although the Apostle Paul rebelled the Lord extremely, after that he was repented and he was saved and became s Apostle. As he thought this event he had abundant thanksgiving, he could praise the Lord in the prison. He told to Thessalonian church, said, "Rejoice always, pray without ceasing, ". (I Thess 5:16-18) The reason we have no hot thanksgiving is for we do not know the fact we are saved by the grace of God as a sinner of destruction. 3) The men do not know thanksgiving

Sermon 156 The meaning that commits the praise to all creatures (Ps 148:1-14)

As we see this Psalms, it invites in the meaning that all things from heaven to the earth should praise.

1. The angels should praise. (1,2)

For the angels is pure and has no sin, they are worthy to praise. God accepts the praise of the pure one. About the important work that God executed, they are the pioneers and the examples. They sang the creation of God primarily, (Job 38:7) he was elected as the praising one of the birth of Christ firstly. (Lk 2:13-14)

2. The men without reason should praise. (3, 10)

How can the inanimate and the animals without having reason praise him? 1) They reveal the greatness of God's power obviously in unconsciousness and mechanically. All their moving is the expression that God created them directly. They reveal what they receive directly out of themselves. In such meaning, their praise is better than the external praise that the sinner sings with their lips. 2) They not to have reason cannot praise with their mouth. But in the meaning that the poet rebukes the men that do not praise God truly, our text suggests that they should praise him truly. The Scripture has such verbal manner. (Is 1:2, Lk 19:40) The heart of this poet has that he should praise God strongly,

Moreover even they not to praise with their lips should be praised Him, he invites.

3. Every man should praise. (11-13)

At this part the poet invites that whoever general mankind whether the believer or the unbeliever should praise him. At this point, this poet says the several stages and the position. It means to warn the mankind that neglects to praise God according to their position. For the kings and officials are arrogant, they are ashamed to praise, for the people is foolish thwy do not understand the reason of praise. Not only that, although the young men know the sing to love the world, they do not know to praise God. And it is easy that the old men incline to the one not to praise for their weak power (Ecc 12:1), and it is difficult that the children has the heart to praise for their childish state. Just like the mankind has dull heart to praise God according to each position of the mankind. But if they repent, their position rather shall be given thanksgiving and be changed into the reason of praise. Therefore the poet requests in the meaning that they should repent and become the one to praise.

4. God is the object of praise by all saints. (verse 14)

Here, this poet does not invite to praise for the fact that the saint should praise. Because the saints should praise naturally by the power of salvation (the horn of the people) that God gives to them.

Sermon 157 The praise of the chosen people (Ps 149:1-9)

1. Because God create them, they should praise him. (verse 2)

God created them out of nothing. Their foundation was nothing. But to remove them the power of God worked. It is mysterious. The power that makes something out of nothing! Therefore of this mysterious affair they cannot help but to praise God. The people of this world praise and worship the scientists, inventors and the other heroes. But they were the men to work with the down payment of God. If we worship them, how much should we praise God! We should not worship but we should worship only God.

2. Because God is their king, they should praise him. (verse 2)

If God created us only but does not rule over us, we already might be destroyed. What we should give thanksgiving is for God controls us. If our king is the devil, how much misery shall we become!

3. Because God is their savior, they should praise God. (verse 4)

The fact God saves us does not point that He helps us in the dangerous seat and makes us come out of it for ourselves. He is the one to help us only little thing. This salvation is the affair to resurrect the dead. How can a dead one cooperate to revive themselves? The salvation was planned by only God and was accomplished by him. This salvation is complete and glorious to be accomplished by the power of God.

Therefore the saints should thank God and should praise Him. They should rejoice in the glory, but they should rejoice even the bed (in disease) (verse 5)

4. Because the saints overcome finally they should praise God to make them overcome. (6-9)

Refer to Rom 8:37. Although this land is confused, the power of God can restore it finally. Thomas Moore said in his poem, “ Earth has no sorrow that heaven cannot heal. Gen 18:14 said, “Is anything too hard for the LORD? At the appointed time I will return to you, about this time next year, and Sarah shall have a son.”

Sermon 158 Praise the Lord, everyone who breathes (Ps 150:1-6)

Our text reveals the reasons to praise God.

1. Praising for his able activity.

The Scripture says much of the power of God. Duet 32:39 said, “See now that I, even I, am he, and there is no god beside me; I kill and I make alive; I wound and I heal; and there is none that can deliver out of my hand.” (Refer to Me Sam 2:6) I Sam 14:6 say, “Jonathan said to the young man who carried his armor, “Come, and let us go over to the garrison of these uncircumcised. It may be that the LORD will work for us, for nothing can hinder the LORD from saving by many or by few.” “. (Refer to II Chron 14:11) II Chron 16:9 says, “For the eyes of the LORD run to and fro throughout the whole earth, to give strong support to those whose heart is blameless toward him. You have done foolishly in this, for from now on you will have wars.” II Chron 20:6 says, “And said, “O LORD, God of our fathers, is you not God in heaven? You rule over all the kingdoms of the nations. In your hand are power and might, so that none is able to withstand you. “. Prov 21:30 says, “No wisdom, no understanding, no counsel can avail against the LORD. “. Is 14:24 says, “The LORD of hosts has sworn: “As I have planned, so shall it be, and as I have purposed, so shall it stand, “, Dan 2:20 says, “Daniel answered and said: “Blessed be the name of God forever and ever, to whom belong wisdom and might. “. Dan 4:35 says,

“all the inhabitants of the earth are accounted as nothing, and he does according to his will among the host of heaven and among the inhabitants of the earth; and none can stay his hand or say to him, “What have you done?” “The words of the above are the representative words of many passages of the power.

2. Praising for his greatest one.

Because God is too great, the great thing in the world also is looked at as small thing. (Is 40:15) Rom 11:33-36 said, “Oh, the depth of the riches and wisdom and knowledge of God! How unsearchable are his judgments and how inscrutable his ways! “For who has known the mind of the Lord, or who has been his counselor?” Or who has given a gift to him that he might be repaid?” For from him and through him and to him are all things. To him is glory forever. Amen.” Refer to Is 55:8, 9

[The end of the sermon of the Psalms by Dr. Yune Sun Park]

Soli Gloria Dei